

Stellar Transformations

(星辰变)

Book 17

Godking's Blood

I Eat Tomatoes

(我吃西红柿)

Story Description:

In a galaxy far away, there is a kid without innate inability to practice internal techniques. So, in order to gain the respect of his father, he resolutely chooses to follow the more difficult and painful path of practicing external techniques. As the years go by, he grows up, but what really changes his life is a mysterious meteoric crystal stone -- the Meteoric Tear. This stone fuses with the young man's body unnoticed, and he seems to undergo drastic transformations as a result. After that, everything is changed. Eventually his father knows that the son for whom he hasn't really shown a lot of consideration possesses astonishing abilities. And there's a lot more to come.

Original Story can be found here: [Link](#)

Chapter 1: Parting Ways

In the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace. The various Godkings were engrossed by the scene before them. All for the sake of a single woman, this new Craftsman God, Qin Yu, whose status was rapidly rising in the Divine Realm, actually lost his sense of propriety and began to argue with a Godking.

Truly interesting.

Although Qin Yu's strength was pretty good, he was, after all, not a Godking. In the eyes of all the Godkings present, they believed that no matter how strong a High Level Heavenly Deity was, he would still not be able to harm a Godking in the slightest.

A person who was not a Godking, was merely a little ant to a Godking. What exactly would such a person capable of accomplishing?

"Truly do not know your own standing." Zhou Xian who was overjoyed and complacent shot a side-eye glance at Qin Yu. Within his eyes was traces of disdain. "To act so arrogant before the Utmost North Sage Emperor, oh, my lord father-in-law, you are truly asking for troubles."

However, the Jiang Fan at this moment had a rather heavy expression.

That was because...

"Big brother, you still did not care for Li'er's own desire, my warning and still selected Zhou Xian." Jiang Lan's voice sounded in Jiang Fan's mind.

Eighty percent of Jiang Fan's focus was on Jiang Lan. Twenty percent of it was on Qin Yu. However, on the surface, Jiang Fan was coldly staring at Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu, I can understand your frame of mind. Merely, this groom search was impartially conducted before all various Godkings present. You must accept this outcome." Jiang Fan coldly said in a matter of fact tone.

Staring at Jiang Fan's eyes, Qin Yu started to laugh.

“Impartially?”

Qin Yu glanced at the Godkings above. “Godkings. This groom search, the display that I, Qin Yu, had shown was something that you all have observed. Of the three chosen candidate spots, I’ve obtained two. That Zhou Xian only obtained one. Furthermore... my betrothal gift is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure! I truly want to know, for you to still select Zhou Xian in such circumstances, what sort of impartialness is there?”

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

The Godkings above all started to discuss among each other.

“Jiang Fan, could it be that the Zhou Clan’s betrothal gift is an Exalted Celestial’s Spiritual Treasure? Otherwise, how could you possibly select Zhou Xian? We too do not understand your reasoning.” The Blood Demon Queen deliberately said this on the side with an eccentric tone.

The other Godkings all looked to Jiang Fan suspiciously. Indeed, Qin Yu had obtained two chosen candidate spots to begin with. On top of that, his betrothal gift was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In such circumstances, how could he possibly lose?

Jiang Fan’s expression instantly sunk.

Zhou Huo on the other hand stood up. He shot a glance at Qin Yu and then said in a clear voice. “Everyone. Do you all remember back then that Brother Jiang Fan had said that as long as the betrothal gift could surprise and excite him, that the more he liked the betrothal gift, the better it was. The betrothal gift that my Zhou Clan had proposed to the Jiang Clan was indeed more precious than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to Brother Jiang Fan.”

Jiang Fan also nodded and said. “I can guarantee you that this betrothal gift was much more important than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to me. That’s the reason why I ended up choosing Zhou Xian. It is extremely impartial.”

For two Great Sage Emperors to both say such thing, the other Godkings

also started to believe them. After all, what was most important to a person was one's face. No one would believe that the two Great Sage Emperors to be speaking lies in public.

“Extremely impartial?”

Qin Yu was laughing. He actually stepped onto the steps connected to the stage. Step by step, he slowly walked up toward the stage. “Why is it that I cannot see where the impartialness lies in? Jiang Fan, Your Majesty Utmost North Sage Emperor! How about you tell us what exactly that betrothal gift was?”

As Qin Yu said this, he was walking up the steps and toward the stage.

Zhou Huo coldly shouted at him. “Impudent. Qin Yu, this is no place for you to act rampant in! Get down at once!” Hearing those words, Qin Yu sneered and cast a glance at Zhou Huo. “I am currently speaking with the Utmost North Sage Emperor, why are you sticking your mouth in?”

Zhou Huo was stunned.

Everyone in the palace hall became stunned. In the moment after, Zhou Huo's complexion had instantly turned red. It was so red that it appeared that he was about to bleed. In the entire twelve quadrillion years, who dared to speak with him, the Northwest Sage Emperor, like this?

“Qin Yu, you...” Zhou Huo was about to attack.

“Brother Zhou Huo.” Jiang Lan coldly spoke.

“Do not be anxious. You can take care of the disrespectfulness that Qin Yu had toward you later. As of now, I too am very suspicious of the impartialness of this groom search. I too want to know what exactly was written on your Zhou Clan's betrothal gift list.” Jiang Lan's ice cold and indifferent voice resounded through the entire palace hall.

The other Godkings were all astonished. Jiang Lan is Jiang Fan's second brother. Why did he instead turn against him at such a moment?

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan took a glance at each other. Their gazes soon separated.

The two of them both understood what the other was thinking.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Fan. He then looked at Jiang Li beside him. At this moment, Jiang Fan's wife, Chunyu Rou, was coldly staring at Qin Yu. It was as if she was trying to stop him with her gaze.

"Li'er, I'm sorry." Qin Yu said softly.

Jiang Li softly shook her head. She knew the implication behind Qin Yu's sorry. It was because Qin Yu did not managed to achieve the promise that he had made to her, the promise that he would openly marry her. It would seem now that the promise from back then couldn't be realized anymore.

"Let's leave first." Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Everyone felt extremely puzzled when they heard Qin Yu's words. At this moment, Jiang Li stood behind Jiang Fan. Furthermore, there were numerous Godkings in the surrounding. Was Qin Yu implying that he would be able to snatch away Jiang Li in such a situation?

"Qin Yu, even if there were Godkings helping you today, I would still not let you snatch away my daughter." Jiang Fan smiled indifferently and said. At this moment, the space surrounding Jiang Li had been confined.

It was impossible for other Godkings to use the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy to take her away.

Qin Yu did not even bother to take a glance at Jiang Fan. He had merely considered him to be air. His gaze was completely on Jiang Li. Against Qin Yu's suggestion...

Jiang Li nodded.

"From today hence, the two of us will never separate from each other again." Qin Yu said with a smile.

The New Cosmos's Spatial Energy had long since covered the region of several hundred miles. Thus, this entire Sage Emperor's Palace was naturally also covered by the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy. With an intention from Qin Yu, Jiang Li who was originally behind Jiang Fan

disappeared.

She disappeared.

In front of the thirteen Godkings, inside the Utmost North Sage Emperor's Palace, before the gaze of all the Heavenly Deities, Jiang Li disappeared.

"Where's Li'er?" Jiang Fan had become dumbstruck.

This scene was truly too shocking. The other Godkings were unable to make head or tails either. Jiang Fan was extremely certain that he had already completely confined the space surrounding Jiang Li. It was impossible for even Godking level experts to use their Spatial Energy to snatch away Li'er.

However...

The Spatial Energy that Qin Yu used was not from the Divine Realm. Instead, it was originated from the New Cosmos that Qin Yu had created. For the Godking level experts of the Divine Realm, they were incapable of even detecting the Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos.

"Qin Yu, return me my wife!" Zhou Xian suddenly shouted.

"Wife?" Qin Yu's gaze grew cold. He turned around and coldly looked at Zhou Xian. He was about to attack Zhou Xian. However, at this moment, Qin Yu discovered that Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan surprisingly came at him together.

Within the cover of his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu's reaction was astonishingly fast.

"Woosh!"

Before the gaze of everyone present, Qin Yu casually took a step toward Zhou Xian who stood below the stage. His gaze was completely on Zhou Xian. It was as if he did not notice the two Godkings behind him.

"Ah!" The various Heavenly Deities below was unable to help themselves from becoming worried for Qin Yu.

However, what ended up occurring completely stupefied everyone...

A person actually metamorphosed out from Qin Yu's body. It was another Qin Yu. It was a cyan gowned Qin Yu. The black gown Qin Yu started to rush toward Zhou Xian who stood underneath. As for the cyan gowned Qin Yu, he was facing the two Great Godkings with a smile on his face.

Clone Technique?

Both Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo were shocked. However, the two of them still had a calm and collected expression and continued to attack Qin Yu. Jiang Fan's palm strike appeared to be able to contain the entire world, leaving one to have nowhere to escape.

As for Zhou Huo, he had completely turned into a thunderbolt and directly struck toward Qin Yu.

The combined assault from two Great Godkings. The situation was extremely bad.

"Big Brother!" A voice sounded in Jiang Fan's head. At the same time, Jiang Lan appeared before Jiang Fan. He struck forth a fist strike with his hand and collided with the palm strike from Jiang Fan.

The space surrounding them burst into a tremble. At the location where the fist and the palm collided, the space completely crumbled.

"Second brother." Jiang Fan glowered at Jiang Lan.

However, Jiang Lan merely replied with a grim smile.

"Not good." At this moment, Shentu Fan and Kuiyin Hou were both worried for Qin Yu.

Although Jiang Fan was able to stop a single person, he was incapable of preventing two. The thunderstrike that the Northwest Sage Emperor had turned into was about to land already. "Don't you dare harm my son!" Divine Awareness Voice Transmission sounded in Qin Yu's mind.

"Your son is dead." The cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly cast a fist strike toward the thunderstrike.

Fighting the Northwest Sage Emperor head on? The various Godkings

above all felt this to be ridiculous. Could this clone of Qin Yu's possibly be trying to throw his life away?

“Bang!”

The fist ruthlessly collided with the thunderstrike.

“Wham~~~” The surrounding space was floating and drifting like a painting. It then started to rip apart. Even though there was an enormous barrier protecting the surface of the palace hall, it had now crumbled with a loud bang. The ground was completely cracked apart. The space in the entire Sage Emperor's Palace was vibrating. The pillars of the Sage Emperor's Palace had loudly collapsed.

Those Heavenly Deities all promptly flew back. Fortunately, the Sage Emperor's Palace contained an extremely powerful barrier with a very strong binding power. Otherwise, this single exchange would've been able to collapse and tear the space in the several miles radius.

“What a hard fist.” Zhou Huo was shocked.

The cyan gown Qin Yu was created through the fusion of the Nine Petal Magnificent Lotus's Lotus Core and the Golden Bead. Its true form was that of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The hardness of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, how could it possibly be fake?

However, Zhou Huo still had a smile on his face.

How could the remarkable ability of a Godking possible be for jokes and laughter? The most powerful aspect of a Godking was their control over the space!

“Huu!” The space surrounding the cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly started to cave in. The cyan gowned Qin Yu had instantly entered the spatial cracks.

“What a frightening engulfing power.” Having caught in in the spatial cracks, the cyan gowned Qin Yu was unable to refrain himself from exclaiming in admiration. In a blink of an eye, the space returned to normal. As for the cyan gown Qin Yu, he was banished to the spatial cracks.

“Humph.” Zhou Huo had an indifferent smile on his face.

However, Zhou Huo didn't know that after Qin Yu's clone entered into the spatial cracks for a short moment, it had already directly teleported back into the New Cosmos.

While Zhou Huo was fighting against the cyan gown Qin Yu, Qin Yu himself had rushed over to Zhou Xian. However, the spatial attack that Zhou Huo had displayed earlier was not merely an attack toward Qin Yu's clone. It had also attacked Qin Yu's true body.”

“Mn?”

Qin Yu felt that the space surrounding him appeared to be about to collapse.

“Fix.”

A spear suddenly appeared in Qin Yu's hand. It was the Divine Spear Waning Snow. The Dark and Yellow Energy above the Divine Spear Waning Snow bursted forth and started to wind around. The space that was about to collapse was solidified by it just like that.

A special effect that the Dark and Yellow Energy possessed, Fixing of the Five Elements, which could stabilize the cosmic space!

“Pff!”

Just like that, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust forward.

Seeing Qin Yu rushing over, Zhou Xian had a disdainful expression on his face. He was thinking. “Qin Yu, you're merely a High Level Heavenly Deity. You want to kill me without relying on formation arrays? In your dreams.” With a flip of his hand, a long whip with flickering lightning appeared in Zhou Xian's hand. He ruthlessly thrashed the whip toward Qin Yu.

What Zhou Xian didn't know was that Qin Yu had already received the attack of spatial destruction earlier. To possess the strength of handling spatial destruction that easily, how could Zhou Xian possibly be a match for Qin Yu?

“Woosh!”

“Bang!” Zhou Xian’s long whip that was flickering with lightning actually wrapped itself around Qin Yu’s Divine Spear Waning Snow. The Divine Spear Waning Snow merely shook and that long whip was directly jolted apart by it. It turned into over a dozen sections.

“No!”

Because of the fact that the Spatial Destruction did not work, Zhou Huo was still in shock. Seeing how frightening Qin Yu’s spear was, he was unable to refrain his fear.

“Ah!” Zhou Xian himself had also been scared stunned.

Second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure ‘Lighting Whip’ was actually split into pieces just like that. What sort of level was the weapon that Qin Yu held in his hand? Could it be another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Unfortunately, Zhou Xian didn’t know that the Divine Spear Waning Snow was even more terrifying than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Although this took time to describe, Qin Yu’s spear thrusting speed was actually so fast that he did not even give people the opportunity to think. The various Godkings above were all in a daze. However, Qin Yu’s spear had already reached Zhou Xian.

“Bang!”

The spear strike landed on Zhou Xian’s body. Like a sandbag, Zhou Xian was sent flying. He then firmly smashed into the walls of the Sage Emperor’s Palace. His blood had dyed the wall red.

“Strange. He’s actually not dead?” Qin Yu found a strange matter.

“Qin Yu, impudent!”

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo flipped his hand and took out a black hammer. That Southwest Sage Emperor took out an extremely thin water-blue color sword. The Utmost North Sage Emperor took out a white

spear.

“Three Great Sage Emperors, three Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures?”

Qin Yu started to smile. Much less three, even if only a single Sage Emperor fought against him wholeheartedly, he would not be able to stop them. With three coming at him with all their strength, if he didn't leave now, he'd only be seeking death.

“You want to kill me? In your dreams!”

Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh out loud.

“Consider yourself lucky.” Qin Yu sneered as he cast a glance at Zhou Xian who was lying on the floor. He then disappeared from the palace hall.

Chapter 2: Oath to Kill Him

When Qin Yu disappeared with teleportation, Uncle Fu and them who had been waiting for Qin Yu outside of the palace hall, were also sent into the New Cosmos by Qin Yu.

“Woosh!”

With a teleportation, Qin Yu arrived at the main street of the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City.

“Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, we’re leaving.” Qin Yu directly sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to Hou Fei and Hei Yu. This time around, Hou Fei and Hei Yu did not go to the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

That was because Qin Yu already made preparations to elope with Li’er in case Jiang Fan truly did not select him.

“Fucking hell. That fucking ingrate Jiang Fan.” When Hou Fei heard Qin Yu’s Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, he started cursing. After that, he was absorbed into the New Cosmos.

His brothers, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, along with the rest of his servants in the Floating Cloud Mansion, were all absorbed into the New Cosmos. Qin Yu then teleported again with lightning speed and left the Floating Snow City.

Each of Qin Yu’s teleportations was only several hundred miles.

After two teleportations, he had left the Floating Snow City. After that, he disappeared. No matter how hard the Godkings tried to search for him, they were incapable of finding him.

“Want to kill me? In your dreams!”

Although Qin Yu had disappeared, his loud laughter continued to resound in the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan and the other Sage Emperors watched as Qin Yu disappeared. They were all stunned. Teleportation? How was it possible for Qin Yu to know

teleportation? In almost no time at all, all of the Sage Emperors managed to react. Almost simultaneously, they spread out their Divine Awareness and covered the entire Divine Realm.

However, how fast was Qin Yu's teleportation speed?

His two teleportations took merely the blink of an eye's time. By the time the several Sage Emperors managed to react, Qin Yu already disappeared. Even Qin Yu's troops within the Floating Cloud Mansion had disappeared.

"Impossible."

Zhou Huo roared in a low voice. He frantically spread his Divine Awareness and began to carefully search the entire Divine Realm. It covered the boundless ocean and searched through the various islands. However, he was still unable to detect Qin Yu's aura.

The entire palace hall had become frighteningly quiet. The Heavenly Deities below were all scared stupid.

What exactly happened earlier?

That Qin Yu actually looked down upon the Utmost North Sage Emperor and the Northwest Sage Emperor. He then berated the Northwest Sage Emperor and even brazenly wanted to kill Zhou Xian in the Sage Emperor's Palace. Lastly, that Qin Yu actually left with a teleportation.

"Am I dreaming?" A Mid Level Heavenly Deity down below said in a low voice.

However, within the Sage Emperor's palace, the pillars had broken apart and collapsed, the ground had been cracked, and on the walls was the blood left behind by Zhou Xian. They all signified that what happened earlier was indeed real.

"You all can return first." Jiang Fan said in a cold voice.

Those Heavenly Deities all left one after the other. Those Heavenly Deities knew... that this time around, that Qin Yu had truly pierced

through the Heavens.

Only fifteen people remained in the Sage Emperor's Palace – the thirteen Godkings, Chunyu Rou and Zhou Xian. At this moment, Zhou Xian's complexion was still extremely pale and within his eyes was terror.

“Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian stood beside Zhou Huo.

“It's gone?” Zhou Huo asked.

“It's already gone.” Zhou Xian nodded and said. At this moment, Zhou Xian's frame of mind was a mess. “Imperial Father, how could that Qin Yu's attack be that powerful?”

Zhou Huo softly shook his head. He too was confused.

“Actually, I too want to know about that.” Thought Zhou Huo. Zhou Huo still remembered the scene when Zhou Xian was born where his father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, had gifted a present to Zhou Xian.

“Zhou Huo, this jade pendant is a little gadget that I had created through gathering precious materials and then spending a hundred years crafting it. Once you have Xian'er drip his blood on it and become its master, this jade pendant would be able to protect him. As for its defensive power... this jade pendant would be able to defend against the attack of an ordinary Godking several times. Even if you were to use the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure to attack, this jade pendant would be able to defend against it once before shattering.”

His father's words appeared as if they were still beside his ears.

However...

That Qin Yu was only a High Level Heavenly Deity. However, he actually, using that spear, managed to shatter the jade pendant gifted by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial.

“What exactly is the strength of this Qin Yu? That spear is definitely a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Why is it that there were no sign of the birth of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Zhou Huo

also felt the mysteriousness of Qin Yu.

Zhou Huo had only thought that spear to be a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

As for whether or not it was possible for Qin Yu's spear to be an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, this was something that Zhou Huo didn't dare to think about. After all, even the Exalted Celestials themselves would only be bestowed an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure by the world during the time when they become an Exalted Celestial.

“Wow, it seems like everyone truly looked down upon that Qin Yu.” That Blood Demon Queen mocked from the side.

For the Sage Emperors to be humiliated, this had caused her to be overjoyed as she watched from the side.

“From the way I see it, there ought to be another Godking level expert behind that Qin Yu. Otherwise, how could he possibly teleport out of the Sage Emperor's Palace?” The Utmost South Sage Emperor said with a frown. “Brother Jiang Fan, what do you think? I reckon that Jiang Li was also taken away by that hidden Godking.”

Jiang Fan was silent.

He knew very well of what had happened. He had actually placed a spatial confinement around Jiang Li. It was impossible for others to be able to take Jiang Li away.

However, Jiang Li was still taken away.

No matter what, Jiang Fan was unable to understand that. After all, if one wanted to shift the space and teleport, one must use Spatial Energy. Even if the Exalted Celestials were to appear, they would still be required to enter through the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm.

If one doesn't use the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm, how could they possibly be able to teleport another?

He was unable to understand it.

“Could it be that when I set up the spatial confinement earlier, I had

made an mistake in the process?” Jiang Fan started to suspect himself. After all, it was absolutely impossible to teleport without using Spatial Energy. This was the common knowledge of everyone in the Divine Realm.

Unfortunately, Jiang Fan would never be able to guess that what Qin Yu had used was another Cosmos' Spatial Energy.

“That Qin Yu was capable of teleportation and bringing Li'er away. It ought to be because he had a Godking behind him.” Jiang Fan nodded and said. He then coldly laughed and said. “No matter what, we must definitely retrieve Li'er.”

“Brother Jiang Fan, why didn't you place a spatial confinement around Li'er? If you had done that, then wouldn't Li'er still be here?” Immediately, a Godking spoke.

Jiang Fan was bitterly smiling in his heart.

“This, I merely didn't think that he had a hidden Godking level expert behind him.” Jiang Fan laughed embarrassedly and said. This was the only way that he could explain himself. After all, this was better than him telling them that he had placed a spatial confinement but made a mistake while doing so.

A Godking that controlled the Spatial Laws making a mistake when placing a spatial confinement, this would definitely be an immense embarrassment.

“That Qin Yu is truly powerful. That Zhou Xian's whip ought to be a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure right? It was actually broken apart just like that. It would seem that spear that Qin Yu held must be a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. That Qin Yu is truly amazing... Exactly how many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures does he have?” Said the Blood Demon Queen at the side with a frivolous tone.

Wasn't that right?

Qin Yu had already publicly announced three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Of them, the Gauze Feather Blade was presented to

Jiang Fan. The others were that scepter and that spear from earlier.

“Jiang Fan, from the way I see it, it seemed that you’ve chosen the wrong son-in-law.” The Blood Demon Queen mocked and said.

“Yu Cha, stop mocking at the side.” Jiang Fan frowned and said. The Blood Demon Queen lightly laughed with her crisp voice a couple times and then stopped saying anything anymore.

“Everyone, let’s not talk about anything else anymore.” Zhou Huo had an ugly expression on his face. “This Qin Yu does not respect his superior. In front of everyone, he publicly provoked the Sage Emperors and even brazenly attacked my son Zhou Xian trying to kill him. Everyone, you all saw this. Furthermore... this Qin Yu even openly snatched away my Zhou Clan’s daughter-in-law, Jiang Li.”

Zhou Huo’s eyes were flickering with a cold light. “This groom search is conducted and judged by all of us. For him to do such a thing, he clearly does not take any of us into consideration. I suggest that... all eleven parties of us shall chase after and kill this Qin Yu!”

“Hey, what’s with the eleven parties?” The Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha spoke again. “It’s you all who want to chase and kill that Qin Yu, don’t drag our Mount Blood Demon into it.”

Seeing Yu Cha’s reaction, Zhou Huo started to frown. Zhou Huo felt that this Blood Demon Queen was truly too annoying. However, because of her identity as the Blood Demon Queen, he too cannot say anything about it.

The Asura Godking ‘Luo Fan’ lightly laughed and said. “Qin Yu is an ascender. He too could be considered as being a part of our ascender powers. You want us to chase after Qin Yu to kill him? You must be dreaming. Everyone, if you want to chase after and kill Qin Yu, then I will not accompany you. Farewell.”

Luo Fan waved his sleeve. Without even bothering to take into consideration of the others, he directly stepped out of the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

The Dual Domain Island's Floating Mist Godking also stood up, lightly laughed and left the Sage Emperor's Palace. As for the Blood Demon Queen, she naturally also swiftly left.

The Three Great Ascender Powers were headed by the Asura Godking. From the speech given by the Asura Godking, the standing of the three Ascender Powers was determined.

"Humph." Seeing this, Zhou Huo lowly humphed.

However, standing behind three Ascender Powers was the Unfettered Exalted Celestial. Thus, they did not fear the Eight Great Divine Families.

"Everyone, what do you all think? Are we to jointly chase after that Qin Yu to kill him?" Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo once again looked to the other people. In the end, his gaze landed on Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan also looked to the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo. He said. "Brother Zhou Huo, I am truly sorry for this. My daughter was seized by that Qin Yu, thus, I am embarrassed to accept your betrothal gift."

Zhou Huo sneered in his heart.

"This Jiang Fan, the reason why he didn't answer, so it was because he was worried about the betrothal gift." Zhou Huo immediately laughed and said. "Brother Jiang Fan, there's no need for you to say such a thing. According to what was written on the betrothal gift list; as long as Brother Jiang Fan's son-in-law is my son, we would definitely present the betrothal gift. As for the matter of my daughter-in-law being snatched away by Qin Yu.... we naturally would have to get her back."

A ray of light flashed through Jiang Fan's eyes.

"That's right. Of course we have to get her back." A trace of anger also appeared on Jiang Fan's face. "This Qin Yu actually dared to openly snatch away my daughter in the Sage Emperor's Palace. No matter what, we must definitely make him pay the price. Brother Zhou Huo, my Floating Snow City shall join you in the matter of chasing after and killing that Qin Yu."

"I am also in favor of that." The Utmost West Sage Emperor who was in

the same faction as the Utmost North Sage Emperor the entire time also said.

“Brother Zhou Huo, I too am in favor of that.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor also nodded and said.

Seeing that the Utmost South Sage Emperor had decided to help, Zhou Huo was overjoyed. That was because as long as the Utmost South Sage Emperor decided to help, his two allies would definitely be in favor of that too. Sure enough...

“This Qin Yu looked down upon the Godkings, truly too excessive. Brother Zhou Huo, I too am in favor of your proposal.” The Southwest Sage Emperor from the Jade Ripple Lake also nodded and said.

“I am also in favor of it.” The Northeast Sage Emperor from the Forest Ocean City also nodded and said.

All of a sudden, six Sage Emperor had voiced their approvals.

Of the Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm, the Floating Snow City and Mount Blazing Flame were in the same faction. The Light Lens City, Jade Ripple Lake and Forest Ocean City were in the same faction. These two factions were antagonistic toward the other.

As for the Mount Blazing Gold and the Subterranean City, they helped neither factions.

And the Thunder Punishment City, it was above worldly matters.

“Brother Huangfu, what about you?” Zhou Huo looked to the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu. Huangfu Yu lightly laughed and said. “This Qin Yu was the Misty Mystic Palace’s Palace Master of my Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold. Although what he did this time was indeed excessive, he used to be my subordinate. If I were to chase after him trying to kill him now, it would not be pleasant to hear once others get to know about it. Moreover, with the Six Great Divine Families acting together, not having myself would not amount to much either.”

“My Subterranean City does not like to participate in this sort of matter.” The Southeast Sage Emperor also spoke.

Zhou Huo immediately started to frown.

Zhou Xian also grew a bit anxious. He was about to say something but Zhou Huo extended his hand and stopped him. Zhou Huo smiled as he looked at the Utmost East Sage Emperor and the Southeast Sage Emperor. “Brother Huangfu, Brother Putai, since the two of you do not wish to participate, I will not force you. However, I will still announce that the Eight Great Sage Emperors jointly decided to chase after and kill Qin Yu to the public. Merely, I do not wish for you two to chase after him with us. It would suffice as long as you two do not assist him. What do you think?”

The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu started to frown. He was about to speak but was prevented by the Southeast Sage Emperor beside him who sent him a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

“In that case, okay.” Huangfu Yu said indifferently. “Then you all shall talk among yourselves as to how to chase and kill Qin Yu. I shall take my leave.” Huangfu Yu directly left with a teleportation.

“I shall also be leaving.” The Southeast Sage Emperor slightly smiled and also left.

“Humph.”

A low humph. By the time the various Godkings turned around to look, the Wood Mansion’s Godking had already disappeared.

“Brother Jiang Fan, that Jiang Lan, what’s with him....” The Utmost South Sage Emperor looked to Jiang Fan with a confused expression. Jiang Fan naturally remembered the warning that Jiang Lan had given him earlier.

Once he chose Zhou Xian, it could be considered that he had completely broken off the relationship with his second brother.

“Ever since Zuo Qiumei died, my second brother’s relationship with me has never been good. Forget about it. Let’s discuss about how to chase and kill that Qin Yu.” Said Jiang Fan with a light laughter.

All of these Godkings knew about the matter with Zuo Qiumei. Thus,

they naturally all stopped asking.

“Sigh.” Jiang Lan teleported back into the Wood Mansion. He walked to the outside of the pavilion building that Jiang Li used to be in and sighed a couple times.

However, right at this moment...

“Uncle Lan, do not resist.” A familiar voice sounded in Jiang Lan’s mind.

“Little Yu?” Jiang Lan was delighted. After that, Jiang Lan disappeared from the Wood Mansion.

Chapter 3: Publicize

On the New Purple Mystic Star of the New Cosmos.

“Trying to find me? Unfortunately, you all are completely ignorant of my New Cosmos. Thus, you will naturally not be able to sense my New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy.” Qin Yu stood on the summit of the East Hazy Mountain and was talking aloud.

Qin Yu had directly entered the New Cosmos in the airspace outside of the Floating Snow City.

The connection point between the New Cosmos and the Divine Realm was the location where Qin Yu had disappeared. The New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy spread through from that point and covered a range of several hundred miles.

The Spatial Energy naturally also entered the Floating Snow City. The Wood Mansion also happened to be within its range.

Qin Yu had been quietly observing the entire time. Those several Sage Emperor had raged violently and were using their Divine Awareness to frantically search. When their Divine Awareness searched through the region covered by Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was able to know about it right away.

On the peak of the mountain, the quiet and cold mountain breeze brushed past.

Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Jiang Li were all beside Qin Yu. Qin Yu was embracing Jiang Li with one arm. As for Uncle Fu, Qiuzhong Fu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, they were discussing with one another beside Qin Yu.

“Li’er, I’m sorry.” Qin Yu lowered his head and said to Li’er within his chest with a low voice.

Jiang Li’s face was filled with smiles. She slightly shook her head to Qin Yu. After that, she buried her head back into Qin Yu’s chest again. To be able to be together with Qin Yu, Jiang Li was already satisfied.

“Big brother, that Jiang...” Hou Fei saw Jiang Li and then said. “That Utmost North Sage Emperor actually discriminated in favor of Zhou Xian. It’s truly too excessive. Fuck, I can’t even stand watching this anymore. Once I reach the Godking level, I’m going out to kill them.”

Hei Yu was unable to contain himself. He made a ‘puchi’ sound and started to laugh.

“What’re you laughing at?” Hou Fei looked at Hei Yu in a bad mood.

Hei Yu laughed and said. “Monkey, you said to wait till you reach the Godking level. How long would we have to wait? Godking, it’s not that easy for one to become one.”

Hou Fei humphed and then said no more.

“Uncle Lan has returned.” Qin Yu suddenly said in a pleasantly surprised tone. Hou Fei and Hei Yu immediately looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu was observing the Wood Mansion with his Spatial Energy. When Uncle Lan returned to the Wood Mansion and Qin Yu felt that there were no Godkings monitoring the Wood Mansion, he immediately sent his Divine Awareness into the Divine Realm and started to conduct a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

In an instant...

Jiang Lan who wore a dark golden colored gown appeared before everyone. Once Jiang Lan saw Qin Yu and Jiang Li, he immediately displayed a pleasantly surprised expression in his eyes. He exclaimed in admiration and said. “Little Yu, you truly have not disappointed me.”

“Uncle Lan, come, let’s go to the Misty Mountain Villa and rest there first.” Qin Yu’s mood was extremely good.

Bringing Jiang Lan, the group of people left for the Misty Mountain Villa. At this moment, the Misty Mountain Villa was bustling with noise and excitement. After all, Qin Yu had over a hundred Heavenly Deity servants. Furthermore, Wu Lan, Wu He, Hong Yu and Lu Shui were also present.

“My Lord.” Hong Yu and Lu Shui walked out from the Misty Mountain Villa and greeted Qin Yu with a bow.

The Misty Mountain Villa was an extremely unique villa. After all, it was originally a temporary imperial residence of the Prince Who Pacified the East. Qin Yu, Jiang Lan, Jiang Li, Hou Fei and Hei Yu entered the main hall.

[TL: Prince Who Pacified the East is Qin Yu’s father.]

“Little Yu, do you still remember what I said to you back in the Mortal Realm?” Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. He had a gratified expression in his eyes.

Qin Yu also started to smile.

“Uncle Lan, I remember that when I first encountered Li’er, you’ve warned me to not fall in love with Li’er. Otherwise, I might end up losing my life. I remember that I seemed to only be a cultivator in the Mortal Realm back then. Even in the Mortal Realm, there were numerous people stronger than me. The me from back then, when compared with the princess from one of the Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm, the gap between our statuses was truly immense.” Just thinking about it, Qin Yu felt that it was miraculous.

When he first met Li’er, never had Qin Yu ever thought for her to be that amazing of a person.

A cultivator from the Mortal Realm and a princess of the Divine Realm. The gap was truly immense!

“However later on, didn’t I also end up supporting the two of you being together?” Jiang Lan started to laugh. “To be honest, today, when I saw that you, for Li’er, actually became completely hostile against the Sage Emperors in the Sage Emperor’s Palace, I felt extremely regretful in my heart.

As he said, Jiang Lan started to sigh incessantly. His expression had turned extremely complicated.

Back then, although he had somewhat resisted, his determination to

resist was not thorough enough. Otherwise, against his big brother Jiang Fan stopping him, he would not have merely ended up in a deadlock against his brother.

If a Godking was truly risking his life, then his big brother would definitely not be able to stop him. However, the Jiang Lan from back then hesitated. Thus... Jiang Lan was regretting the entire time.

“What’s wrong with master?...” Hou Fei said in a low voice.

Hei Yu glared at Hou Fei. At this moment, Jiang Lan also managed to become clear-headed. Jiang Lan looked to Hou Fei. He laughed and said. “Hou Fei, you addressed me as master. However, I am not qualified at all to be your master.”

Hou Fei rubbed his head in an embarrassed manner.

“Back then, when I picked you up and brought you to the Purple Mystic Star, I only had you mature on your own. Although I had you address me as master, I taught you nothing.” Jiang Lan said with laughter.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. “Little Yu, what do you plan to do from now on?”

“Plan to do? Is there even a need to ask? If there is vengeance, then one must definitely take one’s revenge.” Hou Fei promptly said. Hei Yu reprimanded him in a low voice. “Don’t interrupt.”

Qin Yu grew silent.

What to do from now on?

When Jiang Fan selected Zhou Xian, he had no other choice anymore. His only option was to become hostile against the Sage Emperors and bring Jiang Li away on the spot. However, what should he do from now on?

“There’s no other choice. We can only become enemies with them.” Qin Yu slowly said.

The violent element Hou Fei’s eyes immediately started to shine. A cold light also flashed through Hei Yu’s eyes. As for Jiang Li, she was looking

at Qin Yu with a worried expression.

“However... I am still too weak. Thus, I can only continue to bear patiently.” Qin Yu said solemnly.

Jiang Lan nodded.

“Uncle Lan, I have a matter that I must trouble you with.” Qin Yu’s face actually turned slightly red. It was a rare sight. Jiang Lan was slightly startled. Confused, he looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li beside him. He then said with a smile. “I planned to marry Li’er. Although I am unable to give Li’er a perfect wedding, but I also want to make the wedding ceremony as perfect as possible. Uncle Lan, can you be the guardian of the bride?”

“Haha...” Jiang Lan immediately started to laugh.

Jiang Li’s face instantly grew red. She softly said to Qin Yu. “Why didn’t you tell me about this beforehand?”

“What, you don’t want that?” Qin Yu deliberately opened his eyes wide and looked at Jiang Li. Being teased like so, Jiang Li’s face was reddened to a total mess.

Qin Yu smiled and then held Li’er in his bosom.

“Good. I’ll be the guardian of the bride. Then, what about the bridegroom’s guardian?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s expression had grown solemn. “Uncle Lan, now that we mentioned this, I would need your help. My Royal Father as well as my big and second brothers are all in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I feared that the Thunder Punishment City would cause troubles for my relatives.”

“No, there is no need for you to worry about that.”

Jiang Lan shook his head and said with a laugh. “Regarding that, you can rest assured. What do the Sage Emperors hold in the highest regard? Having been Sage Emperors for so long, what they regard as the most important are their faces! For the several Great Sage Emperors join hands

to handle you, that is already their limit. It is impossible for them to use the people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to threaten you. If they were to truly do such a thing, then it is likely that they'd lose all of their face.”

Qin Yu felt relaxed.

He was overly worried.

However, after hearing what Uncle Lan said, Qin Yu's heart suddenly saw everything clearly. Back then, he openly brought Li'er away from the Sage Emperor's Palace. This had caused Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo to be unable to step down. That was the reason why they had to chase to kill him.

Using his relatives to threaten him. On top of that, these relatives of his were ordinary people from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Using his powerless relatives to threaten him, how could the Sage Emperors possibly do such a thing?

“In that case, I am at ease. Merely, I still have to invite my Royal Father and them to my marriage. Uncle Lan, could you bring me to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm?” Qin Yu said.

Qin Yu must invite his Royal Father and them to his wedding.

“This...”

Jiang Lan started to slightly frown.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. Could it be that there was some difficulty for Uncle Lan? However, with the remarkable abilities that Godkings possessed, they were capable of entering the other cosmic spaces in an instant.

“Uncle Lan, is there a problem with it?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu. He frowned and said. “Little Yu. I am worried about one thing. If you were to leave with me, then we'd have to return to the Divine Realm first. I could only bring you to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm afterwards...But, once we were to return to the

Divine Realm, if we happened to be searched by the Divine Awareness of the Godkings and then surrounded by the Sage Emperors, it would be very troublesome.”

“The Sage Emperors possess the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures. Although the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures are also first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, after they bond with the bloodline of the various Great Divine Families, their might becomes much more formidable. A single Sage Emperor is already extremely powerful. With several Sage Emperors joining hands, even if I am bringing you with me, it’ll still be extremely dangerous.” Jiang Lan said in concern.

Jiang Lan was worried for Qin Yu.

Had Jiang Lan been alone, then even if several Sage Emperors came to attack him, he would still be able to flee if he couldn’t match them. However, if he had Qin Yu with him, then it’d be different.

“Uncle Lan, I shall tell you the true secret regarding this Cosmic Space.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“Secret?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with curiosity.

Jiang Lan was also extremely curious of Qin Yu’s Cosmic Space. When other Godkings created spaces, their spatial laws were still the same as the Divine Realm’s spatial laws. In those sort of spaces, it was still possible for them to use their spatial laws.

However, in Qin Yu’s Cosmic Space, the Divine Realm’s spatial laws and temporal laws were completely useless.

“Uncle Lan, this is actually merely a guess. However, I believe that it is about right. This Cosmos... possesses independent spatial laws and temporal laws. It is different from the Cosmos that the Divine Realm and the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm exists in. It could be said that... if the Godkings from the Divine Realm were to come here, they would be trampled upon by me without any power to resist.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan breathed in a cold breath of air.

An independent Cosmos with independent spatial laws and temporal laws. What did this signify?

“This Cosmos is still in its growing stage, but its spatial laws can be considered completed. However, the temporal laws are still not complete.” Qin Yu continued. “Currently, when I am in the Divine Realm, I am only capable of using this New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy. The Spatial Energy from the New Cosmos is different from the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm. The Godkings are people who have achieved control of the spatial laws and are capable of discovering the Spatial Energy of the Divine Realm. However, they are incapable of discovering my Spatial Energy.”

“Haha....”

Jiang Lan suddenly started to laugh out loud. His laughter was one of extreme happiness.

“Little Yu, I completely understand it now. In the Sage Emperor’s Palace, I actually tried to teleport Li’er away. However, Jiang Fan had already placed a Spatial Confinement around Li’er. I had been puzzled over how you managed to take Li’er away the entire time. However, now it would seem that Jiang Fan’s Spatial Confinement had only confined the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy and was completely useless toward your New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy.”

Qin Yu nodded.

“That’s right. My Spatial Energy is capable of covering a range of several hundred miles. I am extremely clear if a Godking’s Divine Awareness started to search the area that my Spatial Energy has covered.” Qin Yu said confidently.

The gaze that Jiang Lan looked at Qin Yu with had clearly changed.

“Little Yu, although I am not certain what sort of path of cultivation the one you trained in is, I feel that... you are different from everyone in the Divine Realm. They pursue becoming a Godking, to become an Exalted Celestial. Yet you... seem to be walking down a different path.” At this moment, Jiang Fan also managed to sense what this New Cosmos signified.

Furthermore, the New Cosmos was still in a growing stage. The amount of Spatial Energy that Qin Yu could use at this moment was still extremely low.

If...

Once the New Cosmos finished growing and reached a state of perfection, what sort of level would Qin Yu's strength reach?

"Uncle Lan, a moment earlier, a Godking had searched the area covered by my Spatial Energy. Based on the Divine Awareness, it should be Zhou Huo! However, there IS currently no one searching the Divine Realm." Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan nodded.

"Little Yu, when you turned hostile against the several Great Sage Emperors in the Sage Emperor's Palace, I felt extremely delighted. However, I was still worried for you and Li'er. I was worried about how the two of you would have to hide yourselves the entire time. However now, I am extremely confident in you." Jiang Lan's face was filled with smiles.

"Little Yu, do you plan to go to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm right now?" Jiang Lan was able to set off for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm at any time.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li. With a single glance, the two of them knew what the other was thinking.

Qin Yu raised his head and looked to Jiang Lan. He said. "Yes, let's leave now."

"Good."

Jiang Lan slightly nodded. Qin Yu smiled to Li'er and said. "Li'er, it'll be very fast. Half a day will be sufficient." With an intention from Qin Yu, Qin Yu and Jiang Lan disappeared from the main hall.

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan had only appeared for a blink of an eye's time in the airspace outside of the Floating Snow City. Right after that, the two of

them once again disappeared from the Divine Realm and entered the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

Chapter 4: Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm

Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. In the Immortal Realm's Burning Sun Galaxy. On the Virtue Residence Star.

In the surroundings of the Virtue Residence Star's City, was a winding mountain range that appeared like a gigantic wave rolling through the earth. This mountain range belonged to the Qin Clan.

Qin Clan.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Qin Clan was an extremely mysterious clan. Regardless of whether it were the Demon Realm, the Immortal Realm or the Devil Realm, the leaders of these three Realms were all extremely friendly toward the Qin Clan. Furthermore, the Qin Clan itself possessed a very frightening amount of strength. Especially those 'house pets' that Qin Yu had rescued back then. Almost every single one of them possessed astonishing strength.

On a lone mountain peak sat two youngsters across from each other. The two of them were drinking wine and chatting.

Of these two youngsters, the one with a gentle aura wore a black gown with golden borders. The other youth had an earth-yellow colored gown and was displaying a domineering aura. These two people were precisely Qin Yu's second brother and big brother.

"Big brother, I've heard that our Qin Clan's little genius has already managed to break through the Golden Immortal Stage and become a level one Immortal Emperor." Qin Zheng who had a slight smile on his face was holding his wine cup as he said.

Qin Feng smiled and said. "You're talking about Little Nan right? That kid is indeed pretty good."

"However..." Qin Feng suddenly sighed. "In terms of being a genius, Little Nan's cultivation speed is a lot slower than our third brother Little Yu's."

With the topic turned to Qin Yu, Qin Zheng also sighed. “Little Yu has already ascended to the Divine Realm. With the aptitude that the two of us possess, I reckon that it would be very hard for us to even reach the Immortal Emperor stage, much less ascending to the Divine Realm. I truly wonder when we would be able to see Little Yu again.”

“Ever since he left that day, I began to think that the next time for us to see each other would be so far away that it would appear to be forever.” Qin Feng raised his head and looked to the sky.

The two of them both possessed pretty decent strength. They were both capable of seeing through the skies of the Virtue Residence Star and see the boundless outer space. However, what use was there for them to be able to see the outer space? They were unable to see to the Divine Realm and their blood brother Qin Yu!

“Eh.” Qin Feng suddenly gasped in surprise. He stared to the sky above him.

Qin Zheng was also staring into the sky. He even blinked his eyes a couple times and was carefully observing.

Two rays of golden light streaked across the vast sky. In the blink of an eye, the two rays of golden light had arrived on the lone mountain peak. These two golden lights turned into two men.

Qin Feng and Qin Zheng were dumbstruck as they looked at the people who had arrived.

“Second brother, am I dreaming?” Qin Feng said to Qin Zheng while being stunned. Qin Zheng’s two eyes were also firmly fixed upon Qin Yu. “I am also not sure if we are dreaming either.”

“Could it be that someone had deliberately changed their appearance to Little Yu’s?” Qin Feng mumbled. “However, why is it that his aura resembled Little Yu’s that much. And those eyes...”

“Big brother, second brother!” The person who arrived opened his mouth.

“Little Yu.” Qin Feng was the first to rush forward. He tightly hugged

Qin Yu right away. “Really you, since you left, you’ve been gone for over ten thousand years. You still remember about coming back?” Although he was happily scolding, Qin Feng’s eyes were somewhat moist.

When they separated that day, practically everyone had thought that it would be extremely hard for them to see each other again.

It was so much that many people had entrusted Qin Nan to help relay some messages that they wanted to tell Qin Yu if he managed to see Qin Yu after he ascends to the Divine Realm in the future.

“Little Yu, you’ve actually returned.” Qin Zheng was also so excited that his face had turned slightly red.

“Come, quickly, let’s return.” Qin Zheng suddenly said. “Once our Royal Father knows of your return, he’ll definitely be extremely happy. Quickly, let’s go see our Royal Father.”

Qin Yu also repeatedly nodded.

The feeling of being together with his relatives was truly comfortable. It was like a lonely little boat that had been drifting through the sea had finally safely docked.

Jiang Lan was also smiling as he watched this scene from the side.

At this moment, he was envious of Qin Yu.

In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, Qin Yu did not fear being discovered by the Godkings. After all, the Godkings were only capable of at the very most searching the entire Divine Realm with their Divine Awareness. If they wished to search a different space, they must first teleport to the cosmic space first.

In the Qin Mansion’s main hall.

Numerous tables were placed around the main hall. Several hundred people were gathered there. Practically all of them were from the Qin Clan. Other than inside the main hall, there were also a lot of tables set up in the open outside of the main hall.

“Set up a feast for celebration!” This what what Qin De ordered his

servants the moment he saw Qin Yu.

In all these years, Qin De had never been as happy as he was today. Qin Yu had told Qin De roughly what had happened in the Divine Realm after he returned.

Although he knew that Qin Yu's circumstances might bring him various dangers, Qin De was still extremely happy.

The Qin Clansmen all knew that Qin Yu was a person who had ascended to the Divine Realm. However, for him to be able to return to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, oh what an astonishing matter it was.

Those Qin Clansmen began to admire Qin Yu even more greatly in their hearts.

After the feast, Qin Yu gathered with the most important members of the Qin Clan which included Qin De, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng, Feng Yuzi and Qin Nan.

“Royal Father, you now all know what has happened in the Divine Realm. I'm sorry. If you all wanted to go to the Divine Realm, at the very least it would not be possible right now.” Qin Yu apologized.

Qin Feng's grandson Qin Nan had also become a handsome youth.

“Third grandfather, those Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm are truly despicable. What is there for us to go to the Divine Realm for now? In the past, I had even yearned for the Divine Realm. However, now that I heard about it from you, it turned out that after ascending to the Divine Realm, I'll have to become a miner. Furthermore, living there is much more miserable than living in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. I'm not going. Even if I am invited to the Divine Realm, I would still refuse to go.” Qin Nan said repeatedly.

“Little Nan, the adults are speaking, don't interrupt.” Qin Feng said in a low voice.

Qin De started to laugh. “Although Little Nan's words were a bit too straightforward, they were still very reasonable. Originally, I too was

yearning for that mysterious Divine Realm. I had imagined it to be a miraculous and beautiful place. However, it would appear now...” As he said that, Qin De shook his head.

“Little Yu, in that Sage Emperor’s Palace that you spoke of, I approve of what you did.” Qin De said with a smile. “As for going to that cosmic space of yours, I had also thought about it. How about this... of those from our Qin Clan that are willing to go shall come with me. If they do not wish to go, then have them continue to stay here.”

“Everything shall proceed according to Royal Father’s desire.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Actually, the Qin Clan’s days in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm were relatively relaxed. The majority of them did not possess the ability to ascend to the Divine Realm. In the end, many of them had decided to go to Qin Yu’s cosmic space.

New Cosmos. On the Purple Mystic Star.

Over two hundred Qin Clansmen appeared in sky above the Purple Mystic Star. These Qin Clansmen were all shocked as they looked at the Purple Mystic Star.

“Have we returned to the Mortal Realm?” Many of them were astonished.

“This is another cosmic space. This planet is created by the Utmost Supreme Third Elder. Its appearance is exactly the same as our hometown. Merely, there are not many people here.” Qin Zheng said with a light smile.

“Created?”

Those Qin Clansmen were all shocked speechless: “The legendary Utmost Supreme Third Elder is truly too amazing. Created, created...”

It was easy to destroy but hard to create.

Especially when creating a planet. In the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, none of them had ever thought about such a thing.

The Qin Clansmen had arrived here for several days now. As for Qin Yu and Li'er's marriage, it too was being prepared amongst nervousness and excitement.

The moonlight appeared like water. Under the moonlight, Qin Yu and Li'er were snuggling with, and looking at, each other.

"Li'er, these couple days, has it been awkward for you to chat with my Qin Clan's younger generations?" Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu knew very well that the Qin Clansmen held him, the Utmost Supreme Third Elder, in great adoration. Thus, those Qin Clansmen would definitely be extremely curious of Jiang Li who was about to marry Qin Yu.

Jiang Li smiled and nodded her head. "It's not bad. I already got to know your Royal Father, big brother and second brother back during the time on the Mortal Realm. Thus, I am not extremely reserved either."

Qin Yu slightly nodded.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li suddenly said to Qin Yu. "Are we really going to marry in three days?"

Qin Yu straightened Jiang Li's beautiful hair. With a smile, he said. "Didn't you already know about our marriage that's about to occur in three days? Why? Did you become timid now?"

"A bit." Jiang Li said quietly.

"That's very normal. Actually, I too am a bit nervous." Qin Yu smiled and said.

"You're nervous?" Jiang Li raised her head and took a glance at Qin Yu. Her nose started to crease.

"If you don't believe me, try listening to my heartbeat." Qin Yu said in a jokingly manner. Jiang Li actually did it. She deliberately placed her ears on Qin Yu's chest.

Suddenly...

The two of them had grown quiet.

Qin Yu was feeling Jiang Li's body's temperature. He raised his head and looked to the sky. His heart was currently in an extremely complicated state. Qin Yu knew very well that as long as Li'er was with him, she would not care about where she was.

However, what about Hou Fei and Hei Yu? What about his Qin Clansmen?

Furthermore, what about the future child between him and Li'er?

Is he to have his child forever hide in his cosmic space and never come out? To hide for eternity? This was something that Qin Yu refused to allow to happen.

“For my Royal Father and them, for my Qin Clan's younger generation, for Fei Fei and Xiao Hei, and for my and Li'er's child... no matter what, I have to truly confront those Sage Emperors. No matter what, I must open up a place for them in the Divine Realm.”

Qin Yu thought in his heart.

At this moment, he felt the sense of responsibility. Although Li'er did not request him to do that, he was unable to forgive himself if he didn't.

“Divine Realm, I must still return back to the Divine Realm.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

The Divine Realm, that was the battlefield that belonged to Qin Yu and the Godkings!

Chapter 5: Wedding Night

Lightning bolts the thickness of an arm were drifting through the entire space like chains linking through the heaven and earth. This entire space was filled with electric snakes. On the city walls of the city that floated in the center of this field of lightning stood two men.

“Second Uncle, did you search the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm yet?” Zhou Xian asked the tall and thin man beside him with an anxious tone.

This tall and thin man was one of the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, the Thunder Martial Godking, Zhou Tong. Among the Godkings, he could be considered as an extremely powerful one.

Since Qin Yu suddenly disappeared, the various Godkings of the Divine Realm was unable to find him. Thus, they naturally began to suspect that Qin Yu might've hidden himself in some lower realm's cosmic spaces. As Zhou Xian knew that Qin Yu originated from the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, he naturally became more suspicious that Qin Yu might be in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

“Xian'er, I've gone to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm to search. There is no aura of Qin Yu in the entire Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. Nor is there Jiang Li's aura.” Zhou Tong had a cold expression. “However, Xian'er, you do not have to worry. That Qin Yu actually dared to disregard out Thunder Punishment City and snatch our daughter-in-law publicly, our Thunder Punishment City will not forgive him regardless of what happens.”

“That's right, we cannot forgive him regardless of what happens.” Zhou Xian said after him.

The Thunder Punishment City was the most otherworldly amongst the Divine Realm's Eight Great Sacred Lands. Since ancient times, there were no powers that dared to disrespect the Thunder Punishment City. Yet Qin Yu, not only did he dare to openly disrespect the Northwest Sage Emperor

on the Sage Emperor's Palace, he even snatched away the Thunder Punishment City's daughter-in-law. This 'slap in the face' to the Thunder Punishment City was extremely loud.

The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, not a single one of them would endure this anger.

"Xian'er, I plan to go search the other cosmic spaces and see if Qin Yu is hiding within those." The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong said that and then disappeared from the city walls.

Zhou Xian immediately bowed.

After Zhou Tong left, Zhou Xian continued to stand on top of the city walls alone. He quietly looked at the endless amount of thunder and lightning surrounding the Thunder Punishment City.

"Ah!" Zhou Xian suddenly started to tightly clench his fists. Thunder and lightning were violently flickering through his eyes. His low shout was gradually dissipated amongst the thunder.

He, Zhou Xian, was a High Level Heavenly Deity that was second only to the Godkings and also the prince of the Thunder Punishment City. His status was so revered...In the Divine Realm, he was also a top echelon character.

However, his reputation had now been ruined. After all, according to what the Eight Great Sage Emperors had announced to the public, Jiang Li ought to be Zhou Xian's wife. Yet, his wife was snatched away by Qin Yu.

"Qin Yu!" Zhou Xian was groaning in his mind.

Less than twenty thousand years ago, Qin Yu was merely a nobody from the Mortal Realm. He was someone that Zhou Xian could easily crush to death with a step. However, in merely the blink of an eye, once he didn't pay attention... the Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were actually unable to catch him even when they worked together.

He, Zhou Xian, had become a complete loser.

“That spear.” Zhou Xian still remembered Qin Yu’s spear that was thrust at him with the intent to kill. “Had it not been for the life protection treasure that grandfather gave me, then I reckon that I’d already be dead. That Qin Yu, he’s truly powerful.”

Before Qin Yu, Zhou Xian had already become someone without even the power to fight back.

“In less than twenty thousand years, the difference in the strength between him and I has been completely reversed.” Zhou Xian felt a burst of humiliation. “He definitely has to be captured, definitely.” The muscles by corner of Zhou Xian’s eyes were twitching.

Suddenly, Zhou Xian’s eyes shined.

“That’s right, Qin Yu’s relatives. No, that won’t do. Imperial Father and them would definitely not agree to involve Qin Yu’s relatives.” Zhou Xian shook his head.

He knew very well that the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all very proud. Otherwise, they would not chase after to kill Qin Yu all over the world yet not touch Qin Yu’s relatives at all.

“Ah.”

Zhou Xian’s eyes suddenly shined again. He then turned into a ray of light and flew toward the barracks of the Thunder Punishment City. In a blink of an eye, Zhou Xian had arrived before a High Level Heavenly Deity.

“Your Highness.” Upon seeing Zhou Xian, this High Level Heavenly Deity immediately bowed.

“Liu Shan, select an elite Heavenly Deity Mid Squadron to go to the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm with me and then to the Mortal Realm after that.” Zhou Xian said with a smile.

Although Liu Shan was confused, but Zhou Xian still had the power to call for an elite Heavenly Deity Mid Squadron.

“Yes, Your Highness.”

Zhou Xian slightly nodded. He then turned his gaze toward the empty sky. A cold smile appeared on his face. “Qin Yu, I refuse to believe that you had not come in contact with your relatives.”

Soon after, Zhou Xian brought with him an elite Heavenly Deity Mid Squadron and passed through the Divine Realm’s Spatial Gate from the Thunder Punishment City and left for the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm.

While the several Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were going all out searching for Qin Yu, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were in the New Cosmos’ Purple Mystic Star’s Purple Mystic Mansion, undergoing a grand wedding.

The wedding was conducted based on the customs of the Qin Dynasty of worshipping the Heaven and Earth and then entering the Bridal Room.

The enormous Purple Mystic Mansion was floating in the sky above the ocean. Its surroundings were surrounded by cloud and mist. On the two sides of the Purple Mystic Mansion were flames and cold airs twining with one another. As for the inside of the Purple Mystic Mansion, there were quite a lot of people present.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion’s Universal Palace Hall. Many people were gathered here. In the middle of the palace hall was Qin Yu and Li’er. The two of them were both wearing crimson colored gowns.

“First, worship the Heaven and Earth!” Uncle Fu shouted in a loud voice.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li both worshipped the Heaven and Earth by bowing toward the outside of the palace hall. Hou Fei, Hei Yu as well as Hei Yu’s wife and daughter were all smiling happily. They were even chatting and laughing with each other.

“The second bow to the guardians.” Uncle Fu’s voice sounded again.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li turned around. They bowed to Jiang Lan and Qin De who stood on the stage above. Jiang Lan and Qin De were smiling so wide that it seemed like flowers were blooming.

“Haha, good, good.” Jiang Lan said with a loud laughter.

Qin De said while laughing. “I, Qin De, have three sons. This third son of mine is the last to get married. Haha...” Indeed. Qin Feng and Qin Zheng even already had great-grandsons now.

“Husband and Wife, bow to each other!”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li turned around. They faced each other and bowed. It was unknown whether it was because they were nervous or what, the two of them actually bumped each other in the head as they bowed. This caused the Universal Palace Hall to be filled with laughter.

“Into the Bridal Room.”

Although it was said that they were to enter the bridal room, before Qin Yu was able to say anything to Jiang Li, he was already pulled over by the others to drink.

“Congratulations, Eldest Uncle.” Hei Yu’s daughter Hei Tong raised her wine cup and said to Qin Yu.

“Oh, Little Tong.” Qin Yu naturally remember this child Hei Tong. However, at this moment, a beautiful girl beside Hei Tong also raised her wine cup toward Qin Yu and said. “Congratulations, Eldest Grandfather.”

Qin Yu was slightly stunned.

“Eldest Uncle, this is the daughter of Guo Fan and I.” Hei Tong promptly said.

“Congratulations, Eldest Grandfather.” Another youth bowed to Qin Yu. Hei Tong once again promptly said. “Eldest Uncle, this is the son of Guo Fan and I.”

Qin Yu was stunned.

He had only just married. However, Hei Tong who he had watched growing up, actually had two children now.

Upon seeing Qin Yu’s reaction, the table of people immediately started laughing. Hou Fei’s laughter was truly exaggerated. He held his stomach and was laughing wildly. “Haha, big brother, you know that you’re slow

now, right? However, don't worry. In the future, you merely need to strive your best with sister-in-law and then give birth to a couple more babies."

"You're one to speak." Upon seeing that the person who spoke these words was Hou Fei, Qin Yu immediately refuted.

"Third brother, why are you standing there? Quickly, come over here. There's still a group of people waiting for you here." Qin Feng smiled as he pulled Qin Yu toward the next table.

"This is my third granddaughter's son, this is my daughter's husband, this is..."

Unexpectedly, this entire table was filled with Qin Feng's descendents. When he was drinking with them, Qin Yu even felt embarrassed. It seemed that other than Hou Fei, all his other brothers already had a bunch of offsprings.

Qin Yu only managed to get away from being surrounded by everyone at midnight. He entered the bridal room.

The red candle's candle light seemed to have cast a thin layer of muslin through the entire room. It gave Qin Yu an even more intoxicated sensation. Seeing Li'er who was sitting on the bed and quietly waiting for him, Qin Yu felt an immense satisfaction.

"I've actually also gotten married now." Just thinking about it, Qin Yu felt that it was truly unrealistic.

Oh how many years had it been now. He had always been hoping for this day. However, when all of this turned to reality, Qin Yu started to feel as if he were dreaming.

After taking a deep breath, Qin Yu walked over to Jiang Li and slowly lifted open her veil. Jiang Li's slightly blushing and beautiful face was exposed.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li said in a soft voice.

Qin Yu was looking at Li'er with a dumbstruck like expression. Her white jade-like sparkling and translucent skin and the light fragrance that

he could smell when he approached her.

It seemed that they were complimenting each other in their attraction.

Qin Yu started to kiss Li'er. Slowly, he removed Li'er's overgarment. While slightly shivering, Qin Yu slowly removed Li'er's clothes, exposing her jade-like soft skin...

Nighttime.

Only the several faintly discernable moans were sounded from the room.

When the two of them reached their climax, Qin Yu's Nascent Soul was also linked with Li'er's Nascent Soul. What the two of them were thinking in their hearts was completely exposed to the other.

The Combination of Soul's Desire!

Suddenly, a drop of tear flew out from Qin Yu's Nascent Soul and entered Jiang Li's Nascent Soul.

"Brother Yu, what are you doing?" Qin Yu was aware of what Jiang Li was thinking.

"The two Soul Tears of Life contains the Godking of Life's source energy. Once you absorb the two Soul Tears of Life, you'll gain all of the energy of the Godking of Life. I believe that it would be helpful to you in absorbing the remaining spatial laws left behind by the Godking of Life."

As the two's souls were linked together, they were easily able to sense what the other was thinking.

Although the Meteoric Tear, one of the two Soul Tears of Life, contained the Godking of Life's extremely miraculous energy, Qin Yu did not mind giving it to Li'er.

After all, Qin Yu possessed an entire Cosmos.

The sunshine entered through the closed window curtains. Qin Yu was lying on the bed. As for Jiang Li, her head was on Qin Yu's chest. The two of them were breathing in the smell of the other's body. They were quietly having a couple's chat.

“Oh, that’s right, Li’er.”

Qin Yu suddenly started to talk about an important matter. “Li’er, that Purple Rain Dress that I gave you ought to be related to the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial. It is fine for you to bring it to the Divine Realm with you as others would not be able to discover it. However, the ‘Water Splitter’ that I gave you was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that I personally crafted. It had never appeared before in the Divine Realm. If you were to bring it to the Divine Realm, then it would definitely lead to the rise of the change of the skies of the Divine Realm.”

After Qin Yu discovered that the flour paste energy was the Grandmist Spiritual Energy, he had crafted the scepter ‘Ten Thousand Willows.’ After that, he spent a large number of precious materials to craft seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Amongst the seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, only a single one was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

This first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was the Divine Sword ‘Water Splitter.’ Before his marriage, Qin Yu had already given Water Splitter and the Purple Rain Dress to Li’er.

Qin Yu still clearly remember the shocked and adorable expression that Jiang Li had when she saw these two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“Mn, I know.” Said Jiang Li softly with her face on Qin Yu chest. She was displaying an expression of happiness all over her face.

Although two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were precious, what Jiang Li saw from the two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were the feelings that Qin Yu had for her. Because of that, she became even more moved.

“Li’er, how long do you think it’ll take you to refine these two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Qin Yu asked.

Jiang Li started to frown and grew silent.

Qin Yu was attracted by Jiang Li’s frowning appearance and merely

smiled.

“These two items are both first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Refining a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures is relatively troublesome. I reckon that it would require at the very least several hundred thousand years in order to refine them.” Jiang Li said without absolute certainty.

“Mn, what are you looking at?” Only at this moment did Jiang Li discover that Qin Yu had an absent-minded expression on his face.

“Ah.” Qin Yu promptly said. “It’s nothing. I’m listening. Truly. Mn. Just now, you said that it would require at least several hundred thousands of years to refine a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, right?”

Jiang Li took a suspicious glance at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu took a sigh of relief in his heart. “Fortunately I’m the master of the New Cosmos. I know all about what occurs within the New Cosmos with a single thought of my mind.”

“Li’er, I have a matter that I need to tell you. There is a fast method of refining the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. It’s by allowing the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure itself to absorb some Grandmist Spiritual Energy.” Qin Yu promptly said.

“Grandmist Spiritual Energy? Where could we possibly get Grandmist Spiritual Energy? Are you suggestion that we destroy some Grandmist Spiritual Treasures just to save several hundred thousand years worth of time? That would truly not be worth it. Brother Yu, you would still have to fight against those Godkings in the future. It’s best for you to not waste the Grandmist Spiritual Energy.” Jiang Li had unexpected already began planning for Qin Yu’s future.

Only at this moment did Qin Yu recall that he had actually never told Li’er that the flour paste energy was the Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

“Li’er, have you ever seen Grandmist Spiritual Energy before?” Qin Yu asked.

“Of course I have. When the Craftsman God Chehou Yuan crafted a

second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in the Floating Snow City, we stood around him and watched him.” Jiang Li promptly said.

“In that case, I’ll bring you to a place. A place with a very large amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“Oh.” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with a confused appearance.

“Don’t stare at me foolishly like that. Quickly, put on some clothes.” Qin Yu urged with a smile.

[TL: This is traditional chinese marriage that they described in this chapter.]

Chapter 6: Sudden Increase in Strength

The Mortal Realm cosmic spaces in this New Cosmos that Qin Yu had created currently numbered more than eight million. However, this New Cosmos was still growing and its Mortal Realm portion was still not completed yet.

According to Qin Yu's speculation.

A Cosmos ought to be separated into three different layers. The first layer was composed of the Mortal Realms. The second layer was composed of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm along with a countless number of other cosmic spaces the same level as that. The final layer was the most paramount Divine Realm. It was practically in the form of a pyramid.

On the edge of the New Cosmos drifted various shattered spaces. Occasionally, they would condense together and occasionally they would shatter. Frantic streams of energy were flowing all over the place. Those energy streams seemed to be able to destroy everything along their path.

Suddenly...

A man and woman who were snuggling with each other appeared in this place. The frantic energy streams were unable to approach the surroundings of those two people. On the edge of this Cosmos, an absolute safe space appeared just like that.

“Brother Yu, where is the place that you spoke of with a lot of Grandmist Spiritual Energy?” Li'er asked.

Last time when Li'er saw Grandmist Spiritual Energy, it was only a trace of it. From her point of view, if the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy covered a range of two or three meters, then it would already be extremely frightening.

“Mn? You can't see it?” Qin Yu asked instead.

Li'er immediately started to puff her cheeks and looked at Qin Yu. Qin Yu started laughing. “Look ahead, it's over there.” Qin Yu pointed ahead.

In the space ahead, a boundless amount of primal chaotic energy, that covered the sky and earth, was frantically flowing into the New Cosmos like an entire ocean. It was allowing the New Cosmos to continuously grow.

“That, that...” Jiang Li’s eyes were wide open like a ball.

“Let’s get a bit closer to it.” Qin Yu hugged Jiang Li. In an instant, the scene before them had changed. Qin Yu had brought Jiang Li to the utmost periphery of the Cosmos. They were also surrounded by Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

About three to four meters beside Qin Yu was the membrane separating the Cosmos.

“This, all of this is?” Jiang Li felt as if her throat was dried up. The boundless and omnipresent amount of energy had exactly the same sort of aura as Grandmist Spiritual Energy.

Was all of this Grandmist Spiritual Energy?

Jiang Li truly did not dare to believe it.

When melting down a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy one could obtain would not even match the size of a fist. However, even though it was only that small of an amount, it was already extremely precious.

However, before her...

“Brother Yu, is this the place where you mentioned that has a lot of Grandmist Spiritual Energy?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with an unbelieving expression.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “That’s right. What, is the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy here not enough?”

Jiang Li had grown speechless.

“If you still think that this isn’t enough, don’t worry. Look.” Qin Yu pointed to the periphery area beside him. “That is a layer of membrane. The membrane of the Cosmos. Outside of the Cosmos is a grandiose and

boundless 'flour paste space.' Oh, I shouldn't be calling it flour paste space anymore. I should address it as the 'Grandmist Space.'”

Following Qin Yu's finger, Li'er carefully looked over.

Passing through that transparent membrane, Li'er was able to clearly see the Grandmist Space. Inside the Grandmist Space, those Grandmist Spiritual Energies appeared like liquid flour paste and were slowly flowing from place to place.

The amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was so great... that it had reached a state where it would make one's hair stand up!!!

“There's such a place in the world? How come I've never heard of it before? My Imperial Father, Uncle Lan and them all don't know about this. It's not even certain that the Exalted Celestials know about such a place.” Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu.

A sense of pride emerged in Qin Yu's heart.

To be looked with such a gaze by the woman that he loved, that sort of sense of satisfaction was simply indescribable with words.

In the newlywed days with Li'er, Qin Yu was extremely happy. As the New Cosmos' master, and as the New Cosmos' Spatial Laws have completed forming, Qin Yu directly transmitted a lump of Spatial Laws to Li'er. This sort of thing was something that Qin Yu had done before.

Qin Yu possessed the ability to transmit his Cosmos' spatial laws directly to anyone.

It was also only him who could do such a thing.

Merely, even though Li'er obtained it, it would still take her some time to completely comprehend it.

“Li'er, take your time on refining those two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I will accelerate the time surrounding you to the peak. It'll be very fast. I reckon that in less than a year's time outside, you'll already have finished refining them.”

Against Li'er's reluctant to part expression, Qin Yu consoled her.

To have Grandmist Spiritual Energy to assist the refinement process, ten thousand years was more than sufficient to refine a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Moreover, the New Cosmos's max time acceleration was already over ten thousand times.

A year's time was indeed sufficient.

"I reckon that it will take Li'er some time to succeed." To be temporarily separated with Li'er, Qin Yu was also feeling reluctant. However, Li'er's strength must be increased.

That first-rate defensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Purple Rain Dress, and that first-rate offensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Water Splitter, the two of them must both be refined. Once Jiang Li managed to have these two on her, Qin Yu would also be able to feel more at ease.

However, Li'er had only been refining for less than a cup of tea's time in the edge of the Cosmos and actually returned.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li flew over to Qin Yu.

"What's wrong?" Qin Yu said with a smile. "Could it be that you're reluctant to part?"

"No." Jiang Li shook her head.

"Then what's wrong?" Qin Yu asked in confusion.

"I..." Jiang Li wanted to say something but didn't say anything.

"What's wrong with you? Mn, c'mon, tell me." Qin Yu used a tone as if he was speaking with a little child. Jiang Li then mumbled and said. "I had refined that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for about a month's time when I suddenly discovered that it seemed that, in my belly, there's...uh...it seems that I'm pregnant."

Although it had not even been a cup of tea's over here by Qin Yu's side, in Jiang Li's surrounding, the time had been accelerated by over ten thousand times. Thus, it was also ordinary for her to have spent over a month there.

Jiang Li was speaking very slowly and in a mumbling tone. This caused

Qin Yu to become worried while hearing her speech.

However, when he heard the final words, he became stunned.

“Li’er, what did you say earlier?” Qin Yu asked her again.

Jiang Li’s face was completely red. Even her ears had grown red. However, when faced with Qin Yu’s passionate gaze, Jiang Li still said in a low voice. “I said, I think in my stomach, I’m pregnant.”

“Pregnant?” Qin Yu appeared like a fool as he mumbled those words.

“I, Qin Yu, am also going to have a child now? I’m going to become a dad?” Qin Yu felt as if he was about to fly. He felt light as a feather. His heart was overjoyed... Oh, to be exact, his heart had surpassed the overjoyed level.

Qin Yu was immediately woken back up.

“Li’er, let’s not refine those first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for now. Come, let’s return.” Qin Yu promptly said. Oh Heavens, at this moment, Li’er was the most precious thing to Qin Yu. Even when calling her name, he would worry.

Qin Yu pulled Li’er with him. Quickly, they returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion floating in the air.

After entering into the Purple Mystic Mansion, Hei Yu and Hou Fei who were sparring with each other on the meadows stopped their sparring. Hei Tong and a large number of other people who were around them and watching their sparring also looked over.

“Big brother, didn’t you say that sister-in-law would be going to refine Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Hou Fei asked in confusion. “How come you’ve returned so quickly?”

Hei Yu was also looking at Qin Yu with a confused expression.

“The two of you, stop getting in the way.” At this moment, Qin Yu was looking all over. “Hong Yu, Lu Shui, you two, quickly come over.”

“My Lord.”

Seeing Qin Yu so anxious, Hong Yu and Lu Shui immediately ran over.

“From today on, the two of you are to follow my wife at all times. Make sure to carefully attend to her needs. Do not make any mistakes, okay?” Qin Yu said in succession.

“Yes, My Lord.”

Although Hong Hu and Lu Shui were confused by Qin Yu’s tone of speech, they still answered.

“Big brother, exactly what happened?” Hou Fei said in confusion.

Hei Yu on the other hand was checking out Qin Yu’s appearance. “Monkey, based on big brother’s expression as well as his gaze, I have a feeling... that sister-in-law might be pregnant.”

Hou Fei immediately opened his eyes wide and looked at Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu started to laugh. His laughter was one of extreme happiness. “Haha, Xiao Hei is truly someone with experience.”

At this moment, Hei Yu also started laughing.

“Ah, aunty is pregnant? Eldest Uncle, how could you have two little girls serve her? The two of them do not have any experience with it at all.” At this moment, Hei Tong voiced her disapproval.

Qin Yu was slightly startled.

That’s right. Hong Yu and Lu Shui had indeed never experienced attending for a pregnant woman before. Qin Yu immediately became anxious.

“Little Tong, quickly, you go, go.” Qin Yu promptly said.

“Right away. Eldest Uncle, you can rest assured.” Hei Tong immediately rushed out. At this moment, Hei Yu’s wife Bai Ling started to laugh. “Big brother, although Little Tong has some experience, Little Tong has always been a child who doesn’t do things with steadiness. How could you possibly have given this matter to her to take care of?”

Qin Yu immediately remembered the mischievousness of Hei Tong.

Have Hei Tong take care of Li'er? How could he possibly be this silly?

"Ah, I can't have her take care of Li'er." Qin Yu once again became anxious.

"Big brother, just leave this matter to me. I've already done this sort of thing a couple times now." Said Bai Ling with a smile. Qin Yu immediately nodded.

Only when Bai Ling left did Qin Yu discover that... the surrounding people were all looking at him.

"The Utmost Supreme Third Elder seemed to be a bit different from before." Some of the Qin descendents were quietly speaking with each other. At the same time, they would occasionally sneak glances at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu felt bitter in his heart.

Chaos, a complete chaos!

When Qin Yu found out that he was about to become a dad, he became extremely excited and frantic. However, later on he managed to calm down. But, while waiting, an anxious and helpless matter occurred.

Jiang Li had been pregnant for three years now. However, her stomach had merely bulged a little.

"People carry their child for ten months. What's happening with this daughter-in-law of mine?" Qin De was also confused.

Jiang Lan smiled and said. "Don't worry. Although the majority of the people in the Divine Realm carry their children for ten months, there have been precedents of people carrying their children for longer periods of time amongst the Eight Great Divine Families. The longest ones had carried their children for three years and six months."

"Oh? That long?" Qin Yu who was beside them immediately asked.

Qin Yu had truly been worried the entire time.

If the child was born, then his worries would be gone. However, Li'er continued to be pregnant the entire time and refused to give birth. Furthermore, her stomach had only slightly bulged right now. Without

carefully examining her stomach, one would not even be able to tell that she was pregnant.

“Amongst those who were in their mother’s stomach for three years and six months was Duanmu Yu of the Duanmu Clan. He was not born until after being in his mother’s stomach for three years and six months.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

“Duanmu Yu?”

Qin Yu was startled. He never would’ve expected it to be Duanmu Yu.

“According to what I know, in the Divine Realm, the longer a child stays in their mother’s womb, the higher their talent would be.” Jiang Lan once again started saying with a smile. “Little Yu, it would seem that your child would also be amazing after its birth.”

Qin Yu started to rejoice a bit in his heart.

“Three years and six months. I hope that my child would also be born in six months. However... doesn’t it seem that Li’er’s stomach has barely swelled?” Qin Yu became a bit worried.

He was worried that three years and six months would also not be enough.

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, ten years have passed. Jiang Li had been pregnant for ten entire years now. However, her stomach appeared to be practically the same as it was seven years ago.

“It has slightly bulged a bit more. I can detect that.” Qin Yu smiled bitterly as he consoled himself.

Fortunately he was the master of this New Cosmos and was able to detect that Jiang Li’s stomach had slightly bulged a bit more. Had it been for someone else, then they would definitely not be able to tell with only their eyes.

“Brother Yu.”

Li’er stood beside Qin Yu. She was staring at Qin Yu. “Brother Yu, It’s okay. I can sense that the child within my stomach is slowly growing.

Merely, it's too slow. How about this; I'll go and continue to refine the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I refuse to believe that this child would not be born after ten thousand years.”

Actually, to a High Level Heavenly Deity, giving birth to a child possessed no danger at all.

Qin Yu had merely been overly concerned and worried.

Even though Jiang Li was pregnant, there would also not be any danger to her in refining Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. At this moment, Qin Yu also nodded. “Okay, Li'er, you can go and refine the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I'll observe you from the side.”

Qin Yu also refused to believe that his child won't be born.

“Ten thousand years. I doubt that this child would refuse to come out even after ten thousand years.” Qin Yu decided to give it a try.

On the edge of the Cosmos, Qin Yu and Li'er were sitting near one another in a cross-legged position. With an intention from Qin Yu, he increased the flow of time surrounding Li'er and himself to the max acceleration.

Li'er was slowly refining the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. As for Qin Yu, he was frequently paying attention to Li'er's stomach.

“Five thousand years have passed. This stomach had only slightly bulged up. Fortunately, it has reached a state where the eye can see the swelling now.” Qin Yu could only comfort himself like so.

From the way it seemed...

It would seem that this child was truly going to stay in its mother's stomach for ten or twenty thousand years.

“Buzz...”

The Cosmos that Qin Yu was in had suddenly started to shake. This sort of shaking, it was likely that even Jiang Lan, Qin De and them managed to sense it. As Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos, he naturally sensed it even more clearly.

Qin Yu was slightly stunned for a moment.

“The Cosmos is separated into three layers. Could it be that the first layer has been completed?” Qin Yu managed to clearly feel that this cosmos stopped expanding from the sides.

The New Cosmos’s first layer Mortal Realm has finished forming.

“The temporal laws are also completed. Furthermore...” Qin Yu suddenly had a pleasantly surprised expression on his eyes. He suddenly felt the increase in his strength after the completion of this New Cosmos’s Mortal Realm.

Chapter 7: Channel

A cosmos was composed of a countless number of Mortal Realm spaces, a large number of Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm-level spaces and the Divine Realm, for a total of three layers. The entire cosmos was arranged like that of a pyramid.

As for the Mortal Realm layer, it was the foundation of the entire Cosmos!

The Mortal Realm layer space was the largest of the three layers. It was also the one that required the most Grandmist Spiritual Energy to form.

“Finally, it’s finally complete.” Qin Yu’s two eyes were shining. He was unable to contain his joy. “In the past, the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy could only stretch for several hundred miles. Yet now, I reckon that it would be possible for me to cover the entire Divine Realm with ease.”

In the past, the New Cosmos that Qin Yu created was still at its most primary growing phase. It had not even finished creating the Mortal Realm layer. Thus, it was naturally not stable and the amount of Spatial Energy that Qin Yu could use was extremely small.

Yet now...

The Mortal Realm layer was completed. The foundation of his New Cosmos was firm and substantial now. One must know that the Mortal Realm layer space possessed an area over a thousand or even ten thousand times of the Divine Realm!

Qin Yu merely needed to utilize a thousandth of his Mortal Realm’s Spatial Energy to cover the entire Divine Realm. To the current Qin Yu, doing this was extremely easy.

“The reason why Godkings are powerful is because they are able to control the entire Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy! Yet, the current Spatial Energy that I can utilize is definitely able to cover the entire Divine Realm. Furthermore... they still do not know about the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy.”

Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

Although he did not completely comprehend the spatial laws of the Divine Realm, was there any difference?

With the New Cosmos' Spatial Energy covering the entire Divine Realm, he too would be capable of appearing at any place in the Divine Realm and using the Spatial Energy to bind and even kill his opponent!

“Now, if I were to truly fight against Godkings, I reckon that ordinary Godkings would be no match for me.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

His own New Cosmos' Spatial Energy, and the Godkings' spatial laws, could hardly be considered as being any different. It was so much that his Spatial Energy could even be considered slightly better!

Moreover, Qin Yu possessed a clone that was comparable to a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as well as the Divine Spear Waning Snow, a weapon even more frightening than first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures!

Qin Yu turned around to look at Jiang Li beside him. Jiang Li was still sitting there and quietly refining the two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

“Li'er and our child.” Qin Yu's gaze turned to Li'er belly. “Although I am willing to hide for my entire life, I cannot let my child hide for his entire life. There's also Fei Fei, Xiao Hei and the Qin descendants... For them, I must battle those Godkings.”

Qin Yu's eyes contained a cold gaze.

Fight, battle!

This was unavoidable. Unless he was willing to have all his relatives and friends hide for eternity. Otherwise, he must definitely battle against those Godkings.

In the Divine Realm, one could only live justly and honorably after one's strength was completely recognized by the others.

Qin Yu softly closed his eyes and started to quietly train.

In a spatial corner of the New Cosmos, Qin Yu's clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu, was also quietly sitting and unceasingly comprehending the spatial comprehensions left behind by the Godking of Life.

“The Cosmos is indeed miraculous.”

After closing his eyes, the entire evolution of his Cosmos had appeared before his eyes. Currently, the Mortal Realm layer was completed and a new space was slowly being formed above the Mortal Realm layer...

Qin Yu was very certain that those cosmic spaces ought to be of the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm. It was clear that those cosmic spaces were much more stable than the Mortal Realm spaces.

“I am truly looking forward to the time when the Cosmos completely finishes its development.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

The time at the location where Qin Yu and Jiang Li were at was accelerated to the max level. When compared to being on the Purple Mystic Star, the time here was much faster. After over nine thousand years of refining the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Jiang Li finally opened her eyes.

At the very first moment when Jiang Li opened her eyes, she saw Qin Yu smiling at her.

“You've succeeded?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Mn.” Jiang Li nodded happily. After that, she suddenly lowered her head and looked at her stomach and then looked to Qin Yu helplessly. “Brother Yu, it's been over nine thousand years now. This child...”

“Don't worry, we have all the time that we need.” Qin Yu consoled. “Furthermore, I am able to clearly sense that our child has been growing the entire time. Although the speed of growth is slow, he has been growing the entire time. As long as he's growing, there is no need for us to be worried.”

Hearing Qin Yu's words of comfort, Jiang Li felt a bit better.

“To be pregnant for so long, I truly wonder how our child would turn out.” Jiang Li said with a slight worry.

“What’s there to worry about? As long as he’s our child, it’ll all be fine.” Qin Yu pulled Jiang Li’s hand. “Come, let’s return to the Purple Mystic Mansion. There’s an important matter that I must attend to after we return.”

While holding hands, Qin Yu and Jiang Li instantly disappeared and arrived in the airspace above the Purple Mystic Mansion. The Purple Mystic Mansion was right before them.

“Brother Yu, you have something important to do? What is it?” Jiang Li asked curiously.

Qin Yu turned his head around to look to Li’er. “Li’er, if the two of us were to continue to stay here the entire time, then perhaps we would be willing to do so. However, what about our future child? What about our friends and brothers? I do not wish for them to hide for eternity and be unable to return to the Divine Realm just because of me.”

At this moment, Jiang Li also thought of their future child.

No matter what, she did not wish for her child to hide for eternity.

“Brother Yu, what you said is something that I also agree with. Merely, my Imperial Father, the Northwest Sage Emperor and them, how do we fight against them?” Jiang Li said worriedly.

“Rest assured, I have my ways.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

After stepping into the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu directly sent a voice transmission to Jiang Lan, Qin De, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng and them. He told them to gather in the Universal Palace Hall.

Outside the Universal Palace Hall, Jiang Lan, Qin De and them were currently walking towards the Universal Palace Hall.

“Senior Jiang Lan.” Qin De saw Jiang Lan, he immediately greeted him.

Qin De knew very well that Jiang Lan was a Godking of the Divine Realm and had also taken care of Qin Yu and Jiang Li greatly.

“Qin De, what do you think Little Yu told us to gather for?” Jiang Lan said while smiling. He then guessed. “Could it be that Li’er is about to give birth?”

Qin De had a joyous expression in his eyes.

“If that truly is the case, then it would be great.” Qin De had also been looking forward to his grandson the entire time.

Qin De, Jiang Lan, Jiang Feng, Qin Zheng, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and them entered the Universal Palace Hall. At this moment, only Qin Yu and Jiang Li were inside the Universal Palace Hall.

A rare occasion, Qin Yu was wearing a moon-white colored gown. As for Li’er, she was wearing the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Purple Rain Dress that she finished refining.

“Royal Father, Uncle Lan.” Qin Yu immediately greeted them.

When Jiang Lan, Qin De and them came in, their first reaction was to look at Li’er’s stomach. Immediately after, they were overjoyed. Jiang Lan even said happily. “It’s only been half a year but Li’er’s stomach is much bigger than half a year ago. Seems like there is still hope for the child to come out in a year or two.”

“Haha, big brother is about to have a kid too.” Hou Fei’s eyes were shining.

Hei Yu sneered and said. “Monkey, now you’re the only one left.” Hou Fei immediately grew silent.

Qin Zheng and Qin Feng were also smiling happily.

However, Jiang Lan, Qin De, Hou Fei and them didn’t know.

Although it was only half a year for them, at the location where Qin Yu and Li’er were at, the time had accelerated over eighteen thousand times. Li’er had actually been pregnant for over nine thousand years.

“Uncle Lan.” Jiang Li’s face was a bit red.

Qin Yu however said without the slightest amount of embarrassment. “Uncle Lan, Royal Father, it’s not been half a year... Li’er and I have been

at a place where the time was accelerated by more than eighteen thousand times. It had actually been over nine thousand years.”

“Nine, nine...” Hou Fei’s eyes were wide open.

“Over nine thousand years?” Qin De looked to Qin Yu in shock. Even the calm and unflustered Jiang Lan was shocked. “Little Yu, you sure it’s truly over nine thousand years, and not just nine?”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. They could only nod.

Jiang Lan, Qin De and them looked at Jiang Li’s stomach. They were all speechless. In the history of the Divine Realm, the longest period of time a mother had been pregnant for was only three years and six months.

However, Qin Yu and Li’er’s child had been in his mother’s stomach for over nine thousand years now. Furthermore, based on how much Li’er’s stomach was swelling, it was still quite a bit time off from labor.

“It would seem that Little Yu’s child is going to be extraordinary in the future.” Jiang Lan exclaimed in admiration. “In the Divine Realm, there have only been a couple of people who stayed in their mom’s womb for roughly three years and six months. Among them, three became Godkings. Even the weakest among them became High Level Heavenly Deities.”

Hearing that, Qin Yu smiled.

“Uncle Lan, let’s not talk about the matter of the child for the time being. Today, the reason I called for everyone was because I want to tell everyone a matter!” Qin Yu’s face was filled with smiles. “In the past, this New Cosmos of mine and the Divine Realm only possessed a single point of connection. It was the place where I left the Divine Realm. However now... it is different.”

“Big brother, what do you mean by that?” Hou Fei promptly asked.

They also knew very well that when Qin Yu returned to the Divine Realm from the New Cosmos, he would always return to the same location.

“Little Yu, you mean that there is more than a single point of connection with the Divine Realm now?” Uncle Lan asked. Within his eyes were anticipation.

Qin Yu nodded and said. “You could put it like that. But to be exact... this New Cosmos’ Mortal Realm layer has been completed. I am now capable of creating a spatial channel that connects the New Cosmos with the Divine Realm! This spatial channel can be set to rigidly and continually exist. Thus, everyone could go to the Divine Realm and return to the New Cosmos at any time.”

Of the three layers of the Cosmos, the Mortal Realm layer could be considered as the foundations of a building.

In the past, the foundation was not completed. Thus, Qin Yu would naturally have to be careful when he utilize the Spatial Energy. However now, it was different. He was completely capable of creating stable channels that connected to the Divine Realm.

“Little Yu, how many of such channels could you create?” Jiang Lan promptly asked.

“A lot, a whole lot.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

Jiang Lan immediately had a joyous expression in his eyes. “If this is the case, then it would truly be great. We could select several more places in the Divine Realm to create channels and also leave some channels behind in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm as well as other cosmic spaces. Like that... we would be able to go to the other spaces whenever we want.”

There was a very large shortcoming to being in the New Cosmos.

This shortcoming was... they were unable to freely return to the Divine Realm!

Regardless of whether it was returning to the Divine Realm from the New Cosmos or coming to the New Cosmos from the Divine Realm, they both required Qin Yu’s control. After all... Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos. Only through his help would one be able to enter the New Cosmos.

However, once channels were created.

Even if they did not have Qin Yu helping them, they would still be able to come to the New Cosmos and return to the Divine Realm!

“Haha, that’s truly great. If I’m bored, then I’ll take a stroll to the Divine Realm. If I see any people from the Thunder Punishment City, I’ll kill them. If I can’t win, then I’ll directly escape back into the New Cosmos. Gaga... If those people were to follow me into the New Cosmos. Humph Humph...” Hou Fei’s eyes contained within them fierceness.

Qin Yu shook his head and said. “Fei Fei, the channels that I would create would only allow you all to enter. Those people from the Divine Realm would be directly rejected by the channels and not be allowed to enter.”

It was completely decided by Qin Yu whether those people from the Divine Realm would be able to enter.

Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos. If he did not wish to have those people enter his New Cosmos, then those people would not be able to enter.

“Under normal circumstances, we definitely cannot allow people from the Divine Realm to enter the New Cosmos.” Qin Yu said in a solemn manner. “If I am present, then I will be able to easily take care of them. However, if I were in seclusion training, then once those Godkings come in here...”

Qin Yu shook his head.

“Even though they cannot use the spatial laws, merely by their bloodlines of the Eight Great Divine Families and the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, their might is so powerful that... there are not many people who can resist them.” Qin Yu said with a solemn expression.

The energy within the Godkings was a lot more pure than the energy that Heavenly Deities possessed.

Merely by relying on their energy and the Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, the Godkings would be capable of easily killing those ordinary

Heavenly Deities within the Purple Mystic Mansion. As for the Qin descendents, before the Godkings, they simply wouldn't even have the slightest ability to resist.

“Right, right.” At this moment, Hou Fei also thought of that.

Although Qin Yu had passed on the New Cosmos' spatial laws to Hou Fei and Hei Yu, it would still take them a very long time to completely comprehend those spatial laws.

Before they finished completely comprehending the spatial laws, it was extremely hard for them to withstand a Godking's powerful attack.

“Uncle Lan, accompany me to the Divine Realm. I'll be creating a couple channels in the Divine Realm which are connected to the New Cosmos.” Qin Yu looked at Jiang Lan while smiling.

Jiang Lan immediately nodded.

“Brother Yu, I'm also coming with you.” Jiang Li immediately said.

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Li. He suddenly started smiling.

“What's the matter?” Jiang Li asked, confused.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Li'er, could it be that you've forgotten about the 'Water Splitter' that I've given you? Water Splitter is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Furthermore, it has never appeared in the Divine Realm before. Once you appear in the Divine Realm, Water Splitter will definitely cause the change of the heavens. At that moment, the entire Divine Realm will know where we are.”

Li'er immediately understood now.

Chapter 8: Focus Upon

“Water Splitter? A new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu with amazement. “Little Yu, when did you craft another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

Jiang Lan did not know anything about this matter.

Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile and said. “Uncle Lan, do you still remember that back when I crafted the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Ten Thousand Willows, I had entered into seclusion to craft even more Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? Furthermore, I also asked you for some precious materials?”

Jiang Lan immediately remembered this matter. It was indeed like so.

“It was during that period of time that I crafted quite a bit of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, among them, only one ended up being a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. That is also this Water Splitter. It is also Li'er's offensive weapon.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Lan was unable to refrain his gasp of admiration.

The extremely precious first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, Qin Yu actually created more than a couple?

“Li'er.” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li.

Jiang Li nodded and said in a clever manner. “I got it. Brother Yu, I won't go to the Divine Realm and affect you.”

Qin Yu smiled and shook his head. “Don't mind about this. I merely wanted to tell you... that you can prepare yourself to come to the Divine Realm with me after I finish setting up all the channels in the Divine Realm with Uncle Lan.”

“You want me to go to the Divine Realm?” Jiang Li frowned in confusion. “Then wouldn't that cause the change in the heavens and cause all those Godkings to take note of it?”

Qin Yu smiled. He softly said. “What I want is precisely their attention!”

“Little Yu, what do you plan to do?” Jiang Lan’s expression immediately turned a bit tense. Not only Jiang Lan, the others had also grew worried and tense.

If Jiang Li was to go to the Divine Realm, then the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Water Splitter would definitely cause the sky to be covered with crimson clouds and for the Spiritual Treasure Lightning to arrive. At that moment, the entire Divine Realm’s Godkings would all take note of their location.

In that case...

Won’t this cause Qin Yu to appear before all of the Godkings?

“Little Yu, those Sage Emperors are not people that one should provoke, the you right now...” Jiang Lan was a bit urgent and tensed.

Qin Yu smiled and said. “Uncle Lan, rest assured. After this Mortal Realm’s first layer space was completed, it had given me more than just the ability to create channels.”

Jiang Lan’s eyes immediately started to shine. He looked to Qin Yu in shock.

He too had became curious as to how much Qin Yu’s strength had increased by the completion of the Mortal Realm layer.

“It’s okay, there are no Godkings using their Divine Awareness to search right now.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan appeared in the airspace outside of the Floating Snow City. Qin Yu and Jiang Lan took a glance at the Floating Snow City. The two of them glanced at each other and smiled. In a blink of an eye, they disappeared.

The entire Divine Realm was extremely vast. On the eight different directions of the Divine Realm was the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Among them, the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and the Northeastern Region’s Forest Ocean City were neighboring powers.

However, between the Eastern Region and the Northeastern Region of

the Divine Realm was a vast 'Foggy Marsh.' This vast Foggy Marsh was a major dangerous location of the Divine Realm.

The Foggy Marsh occupied an extremely large area. It was comparable to the entire range of influence of Mount Dazzling Gold.

In the Foggy Marsh, if Deities were to enter it, then nine among ten that entered would die. That was because Deities were unable to fly and would only get caught by the Foggy Marsh and then killed by the demonic beasts within the marsh.

As for Heavenly Deities...

Above the marsh was countless amount of fog. When inside the Foggy Marsh, it was simply impossible for them to distinguish directions. Even Heavenly Deities would find it extremely hard to pass through the vast Foggy Marsh.

The Foggy Marsh was simply a place where people would seldom set foot upon.

However, at this moment stood two people on the sky at the edge of the Foggy Marsh.

“Let’s set up the first channel beside the Foggy Marsh. This place is near the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold. This Mount Dazzling Gold possesses a pretty decent relationship with me.” Said Qin Yu with a light smile.

Jiang Lan also slightly nodded.

Qin Yu looked to the endless fog before him while smiling. The appearance of the various places of the Divine Realm appeared within Qin Yu’s mind. At this moment, the New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy had completely covered the entire Divine Realm. Nothing within the Divine Realm was able to escape Qin Yu’s observation.

Qin Yu was even completely clear as to what the Eight Great Sage Emperors were doing.

“The Divine Realm, even with all of the land and the boundless ocean

combined, it is incomparable to even a ten thousandth of the Mortal Realm layer.” Thought Qin Yu in his heart.

The amount of New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy used to cover the entire Divine Realm was actually even less than what Qin Yu had anticipated.

“Truly, never had I expected that there are so many hidden experts in the Divine Realm. On the surface, there are already eleven major powers in the Divine Realm with that many Godkings. However, within the boundless ocean are actually other hidden Godkings. Although the most of them are at different locations, but with all of them combined, this is also an astonishing faction of power.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Hidden Godkings?” Jiang Lan looked to Qin Yu in amazement.

“What’s wrong, Uncle Lan?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan with a smile.

“You were able to discover those Godkings? I have also heard that there are some hidden Godkings in the Divine Realm. Majority of those Godkings are people not fond of power struggles and had been hidden at a certain corner of the Divine Realm the entire time. As all of them were, after all, Godkings, they all possessed the remarkable ability of creating a space. Thus, it’s extremely difficult for other Godkings to detect them.” Jiang Lan explained.

Qin Yu also understood this.

Godkings were all individuals who managed to control the spatial laws. Once those hidden Godkings sealed up the space in a certain area, the other Godkings would find it extremely difficult to find them as they possessed about the same level of comprehension and control over the spatial laws.

“However, Little Yu, your New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy was able to easily find them.” Jiang Lan gasped in admiration.

Qin Yu nodded while smiling. Qin Yu suddenly thought that if he was able to have those hidden Godkings help him, then wouldn’t that mean that his party’s strength would be even greater?

“If they would help me, then...”

“Don’t think about that anymore.” Jiang Lan shook his head and said. “The reason those Godkings hide themselves is because they are not fond of power struggles. What they enjoy are the peaceful days of living. If it isn’t for a special reason, they will not come out.”

Qin Yu nodded.

However, Qin Yu remembered the location of the various hidden Godkings in his mind.

Between the Southeastern Region’s Subterranean City and the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City was another Divine Realm’s dangerous region, the Devouring Desert. The Devouring Desert was an extremely vast region. One could only safely travel through it by flying after reaching the Heavenly Deity level.

Qin Yu and Jiang Lan were in a forest beside the Devouring Desert. Their chosen location for the second channel was this forest that belonged to the Subterranean City.

“Let’s just set up three channels in the Divine Realm. Where shall we set up the third channel?” Qin Yu looked to Jiang Lan.

Jiang Lan grew silent for a moment. He then looked to the North and said. “Let’s set it up in a mountain range in the control of the Floating Snow City.”

“Floating Snow City?”

Qin Yu pondered for a moment and then nodded his head while smiling.

This time around, Qin Yu and Jiang Lan set up three channels that connected to the Divine Realm. At the same time, they also left a channel in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Dinosaur Realm, the Illusion Devil Realm and other cosmic spaces for a total of twelve spaces.

They then left behind spatial channels in thirty eight Mortal Realms. Amongst these thirty eight cosmic spaces was the cosmic space that the Purple Mystic Star was in and the hometown of Qin Yu’s master, Lei Wei, the cosmic space that Earth was in!

After Qin Yu arrived at the cosmic space that the Earth was in, he was filled with gasps of admiration.

Qin Yu already knew a lot about science and technology from the message left behind by Lei Wei. However, when he arrived at that cosmic space, he was even more surprised. They were actually able to convert energies just by using some extrinsic materials. It was indeed extremely peculiar.

“However, this sort of science and technology path is actually a wrong path filled with confusions. Only on that planet called Earth are there quite a few cultivators.”

With his Spatial Energy covering the entire space, Qin Yu knew very well of everything within the science and technology cosmic space.

Thunder Punishment City. Zhou Xian’s residence in the Imperial City.

“Liu Shan, did you manage to finish everything?” Zhou Xian said indifferently.

High Level Heavenly Deity Liu Shan immediately said respectfully. “Your Highness, this subordinate has completely eliminated the memories of those Qin Clansmen, within the Virtue Residence Star, had with me.”

“Mn.” Zhou Xian nodded.

To use tricks on Qin Clansmen who were only ‘Immortals’ in order to deal with Qin Yu, if this matter was to be spread, it would be extremely humiliating.

“Your Highness, according to what those people said, that Qin Yu had brought some people and entered into a special space. That...”

“I understand.”

Zhou Xian sneered. Within his eyes were chilliness. “I reckon that Qin Yu had created a formation array space and then had been hiding within it the entire time. This formation array space ability is indeed troublesome. Merely, this Qin Yu was actually willing to continue to hide

like a coward. I truly wonder how long this coward would continue to hide!”

Zhou Xian suddenly recalled something. He turned to Liu Shan and said indifferently. “You can return.”

“Yes, Your Highness.” Liu Shan immediately withdrew from the guest room. Zhou Xian remained silent in the guest room for a while. “In these past years, Imperial Father has been searching for Qin Yu in the other cosmic spaces the entire time. However, it would appear now that my Imperial Father’s way of thinking was incorrect.”

Soon after, Zhou Xian walked out from the guest room and proceeded to walk toward the Northwest Sage Emperor’s Palace.

In the Eastern Region of the Divine Realm. In the Yuchi City.

Inside a restaurant.

Xing Yuan was currently eating in the restaurant with his wife Zi Yun. The two of them have also heard about the matter with Qin Yu and had also been endlessly worried for Qin Yu.

However, Xing Yuan knew very well.

That the current Qin Yu was a High Level Heavenly Deity and also the new Craftsman God. He, a High Level Deity, could not even help Qin Yu even if he wanted to.

“To think that Lord Qin Yu, in the Sage Emperor’s Palace...” A white clothed youth was speaking loudly in the restaurant.

To the majority of the people in the Divine Realm, the Godkings were all people high and above. In the depths of the hearts of all these people, they actually also possessed the longing to revile the Sage Emperors. Although that sort of longing was extremely abnormal but it was not something that they could deny.

A lot of people possessed such longing in their hearts. Merely, there weren’t many people who could realize it.

And now that Qin Yu had confronted the Sage Emperors, although this

was unrelated to these Deities, these Deities still felt a lot more delighted.

“Brother Wang, that Lord Qin Yu who openly kidnapped the bride on the Utmost North Sage Emperor’s Palace was from our Yuchi City.” Said a gray clothed youth beside the white clothed youth.

“Who doesn’t know about this? Back then, Lord Qin Yu had created a great formation array on Mount Bewitch You. Do you know how many Heavenly Deities went to attack that? However, what happened in the end?” Immediately, people started discussing.

“However this time, Lord Qin Yu had pierced the Heavens. The Eight Great Sage Emperors are jointly chasing to kill him. I truly do not know what the outcome would be.” The white clothed youth gasped.

“That’s right. However, Lord Qin Yu is truly amazing. It was said that when the crimson clouds covered the sky, it was because Lord Qin Yu crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure in the Floating Snow City!” The gray clothed youth nodded and said.

“Crimson clouds covered the sky?”

Xing Yuan suddenly stood up. He looked to the sky outside of the restaurant in shock.

The entire sky of the Divine Realm had once again been covered by crimson clouds. Countless amount of electric snakes were traveling back and forth through the crimson clouds. When the people in the restaurant discovered this scene, all of them were dumbstruck.

At this moment, not only this restaurant, the entire Yuchi City and even the entire Divine Realm, everyone was looking to the sky in shock!

Crimson clouds covering the sky. The Spiritual Treasure Lightning. This signified the birth of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!

Seeing this scene, the first reaction of everyone present was... who crafted a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Other than Qin Yu and Chehou Yuan, who else possessed the capability to craft a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

However, Chehou Yuan had long since disappeared.

“Qin Yu, Qin Yu crafted another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure!” This was the reaction of the majority of the people.

“That Qin Yu crafted another first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Zhou Xian looked to the sky. He was totally unable to believe what had occurred.

When did first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures became this easy to craft?

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo who stood next to Zhou Xian immediately covered the entire Divine Realm with his Divine Awareness. “Qin Yu, he’s at the skies of the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea Region!”

“Big brother.”

At this moment, two other men appeared beside them. It was the Thunder Martial Godking and the Thunder Nightmare Godking of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings.

“Eldest Uncle.”

A handsome youth slightly bowed to Zhou Huo. Zhou Huo slightly smiled. “So it’s Zhou Ran.” This youth was the only Godking of the Zhou Clan’s second generation, the same generation as Zhou Xian.

“That Qin Yu actually crafted another Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Eldest Uncle, Second Uncle, Father, let’s go check it out together.” Zhou Ran said with a smile.

The Four Great Godkings immediately nodded while smiling. Bringing Zhou Xian with them, the five people from the Thunder Punishment City directly teleported over to the skies above the Eastern Sea.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? This Little Brother Qin Yu is awfully good.” The Blood Demon Queen looked to the sky. Immediately, she too teleported to the Eastern Sea Region.

The Utmost South Sage Emperor raised his head and looked to the sky.

“Father, I’ve already told you that it’s best for our Light Lens City to not

be involved in this mess.” Duanmu Yu shook his head and sighed. “When I was together with Qin Yu, I had felt the entire time that he had a huge secret. Merely, no matter what, I was unable to see through him.”

“Perhaps you are correct.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor lightly laughed. “However, since I’ve already spoken, I naturally cannot go back on my words.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor disappeared from the Light Lens City.

At this moment, one by one, the Godkings of the Divine Realm all proceeded toward the skies above the Eastern Sea.

As for the skies above the Eastern Sea, only Qin Yu and Jiang Li was standing beside each other.

“Li’er, how’s the situation?” Qin Yu saw one Godking after another appearing in his surroundings. He turned to Jiang Li beside him and said with a smile.

Jiang Li seemed to be holding her breath.

“Brother Yu, did we cause too much of a movement?” Jiang Li said in a low voice.

“Is it?” Qin Yu gazed at the group of Godkings in his surroundings. The corners of his mouth slightly raised. “No matter what, we must present a sufficient enough grandeur, isn’t that right?”

Chapter 9: Soul Attack

The Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm was extremely vast. Following the sea breeze, the blue colored ocean surface moved up and down continuously. In the airspace of a certain region above the blue colored ocean stood several tens of people.

Each and every person present here was radiating a slight aura from their body.

“Ao~~~”

Not far away below where everyone stood suddenly sounded a strange howl. After that, the entire ocean started to roll. An enormous vortex appeared in the center of the ocean. A countless number of ocean demonic beasts were engulfed by the vortex with no means of escape.

“A mature Antiharp Snake?” Qin Yu took a glance below. Through the layers of ocean water, he was able to clearly see the enormous and spiraling Antiharp Snake.

“Noisy.”

Suddenly, a silver gowned man coldly groaned. The several tens of thousands mile wide ocean below had suddenly become frozen. After that... with a cracking sound, the several tens of thousands mile wide frozen ocean, shattered into countless fragments.

As for that mature Antiharp Snake, it had also been split into countless parts.

The entire ocean had returned to the tranquility before. Merely, the surface of the ocean had turned blood red.

“Little An.” The Asura Godking frowned. He shot a side-eye glance at this silver gowned man beside him. This silver gowned man slightly nodded and then grew silent.

Currently the atmosphere between the various Godkings present was condensed like solid.

This was especially true for the Four Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City. Seeing Qin Yu and Jiang Li, especially after seeing Jiang Li's slightly bulging stomach, their expressions had all become extremely ugly.

"Hehe, there's a show to watch now." The Blood Demon Queen said while smiling.

A refined middle-aged man beside the Blood Demon Queen said while smiling. "I remember that Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan, those two Sage Emperors, had announced to the world that Qin Yu had kidnapped Jiang Li. They even said that they would be taking her back... However, it would appear now that Jiang Li is already pregnant with Qin Yu's child."

"Not only that. Look at that Jiang Li's expression. Clearly she has truly fallen for Qin Yu. From the way I see it, it's Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan forcibly breaking up a pair of lovers." The Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha said with a light laughter.

Although her words were spoken extremely softly, all the Godkings present managed to hear them clearly.

Hearing that, the expressions of the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, as well as Zhou Xian, had all grown extremely ugly. When they announced to the world, they had already considered Jiang Li to be their own daughter-in-law.

Yet now, the daughter-in-law of the Thunder Punishment City was pregnant with another man's child.

Wasn't this a major slap in the face to the Thunder Punishment City?

"Imperial Father." Zhou Xian said to Zhou Hou softly. However, Zhou Xian's expression was extremely gloomy. Lightning was also flickering within his eyes. His anger was something that the people beside him were able to clearly sense.

Zhou Huo coldly humphed. "Xian'er, stay calm."

Zhou Huo raised his head and looked at Qin Yu. His voice was so cold that it seemed like it contained the frost wind of the ninth hell. "Qin Yu,

Jiang Li is someone of our Thunder Punishment City, she is my son Zhou Xian's wife. It's better for you to return Jiang Li to our Thunder Punishment City."

Hearing those words, Qin Yu immediately started to frown. His gaze was immediately casted at the five people from the Thunder Punishment City.

"Brother Yu." Jiang Li lightly pulled Qin Yu's hand. At this moment, Jiang Li was worried for Qin Yu.

Qin Yu lowered his head and smiled to Jiang Li. "Rest assured, those people from the Thunder Punishment City are merely a bunch of annoying pestering troublemakers, merely a bunch who believe themselves to be infallible." Qin Yu then raised his head and looked at Zhou Huo and them.

Annoying pestering troublemakers? Bunch who believed themselves to be infallible?

Zhou Huo and them immediately began bursting with anger. As for the Godkings in the surroundings, they all looked at Qin Yu in shock. For Qin Yu to dare go against the Thunder Punishment City head on, he must either be an idiot or have trump cards to rely on.

"Big brother, when I heard you mention that this Qin Yu was very disdainful toward Zhou Huo on the Sage Emperor's Palace, I actually didn't believe it. However, from what I saw now, it seemed that this Qin Yu is even more 'bold' than what big brother described!" That silver gowned man said to the Asura Godking.

The Asura Godking lightly smiled.

"This Qin Yu is definitely extraordinary. However, it's enough for us to just stay on the side and watch how the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City will be handling this matter." The Asura Godking said with a light smile.

"Aiyah, I truly wonder how the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City will be handling this matter? Could it be that they want to bully

using their superior numbers, and have four Godkings attack a High Level Heavenly Deity together? Tsk tsk...” The Blood Demon Queen was sighing as she said this.

“Yu Cha, the Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City are people who possess grace in the ways they handle things. They would absolutely not do such a disgraceful thing.” The refined middle aged man beside her said.

The Godkings from the Three Great Ascender Powers were standing there watching the play. As for the Eight Great Sage Emperor powers, the majority of them were discussing with one another in a low voice. As the opponents were only Qin Yu and Jiang Li, it was enough for just the Thunder Punishment City to handle the task.

“Annoying pestering troublemakers? Bunch who believe themselves to be infallible?” Zhou Huo sneered. “Qin Yu, you, a mere Heavenly Deity, is nothing but an ant before us Godkings. You have disrespected me time after time and also snatched away our Thunder Punishment City’s daughter-in-law in the Sage Emperor’s Palace. Today, I...”

“Haha...”

Qin Yu suddenly raised his head and started laughing out loud. His laughter shook the entire space. The ocean water also started to bluster. His laughter had interrupted Zhou Hou’s speech.

Qin Yu’s eyes suddenly turned lightning-like. He looked straight at Zhou Huo. “A mere Heavenly Deity? Could it be that you believe yourself to be extremely grandeur? Furthermore, stop saying Li’er is the Thunder Punishment City’s daughter-in-law every time you open your mouth. Li’er is my wife, she is the wife that I have officially married. Furthermore, she is also pregnant with my child!”

Qin Yu pointed at the five people of the Thunder Punishment City. “You of the Thunder Punishment City, listen carefully. From today on, do not mention that Li’er is the daughter-in-law of your Thunder Punishment City. If I hear that one more time, then... do not blame me for being merciless.”

Zhou Huo was still keeping his calm. However, Zhou Xian beside him had already grown completely red with anger.

“Qin Yu, Li'er is my wife. This was something presented over by all the Godkings in the Sage Emperor's Palace and then publicly announced to the world. You dare to boast shamelessly here, I...” Zhou Xian wanted to attack. However, once he thought of Qin Yu's strength, he was unable to continue his speech.

At this moment, the handsome youth beside Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran, immediately bowed and said. “Eldest Uncle, this Qin Yu repeatedly insulted our Thunder Punishment City and even dared to speak words of being merciless. Truly ridiculous. This nephew wishes to handle the task of putting some order into this crazy man.”

Zhou Huo took a glance at Zhou Ran. He was extremely satisfied.

Zhou Ran was after all a Godking. For a Godking to handle Qin Yu, Zhou Huo believed that Zhou Ran would definitely win. Thus, he immediately said. “Zhou Ran, you are to handle the task of putting some order into this crazy man.”

“Yes, Eldest Uncle.” Zhou Ran bowed.

“There's a show to watch now.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan lightly laughed and then looked at the scene with a smile on his face. The other Godkings were also all using a mentality of ‘watching a show’ to see everything.

“Li'er, you can just stay to the side and watch.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

Jiang Li slightly nodded and cleverly stood to the side. Qin Yu then turned his head around and looked to that Zhou Ran. With his white gown fluttering in the wind, Zhou Ran stood in the air with his hands behind his back. He was quietly waiting for Qin Yu to get ready.

“Have you finished your preparations?” Zhou Ran looked at Qin Yu and said with a light smile. Merely, his gaze was cold.

Qin Yu flipped his hands. A pair of silver gloves appeared. Qin Yu slightly smiled and said. “This pair of gloves are called the ‘Snowflake

Gloves.’ Together, they are a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

When Qin Yu crafted seventy three Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, one of them was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, seventy were second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures and three were third-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. This set of Snowflake Gloves were Qin Yu’s favorite second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. They possessed the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul’ and ‘Sharpness.’ It was a top notch weapon amongst the second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

That Zhou Ran extended his hand. A long sword appeared in his hand.

“This sword is called ‘Beheading Worries,’ it too is a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Zhou Lan said indifferently.

Suddenly...

“Qin Yu, where’s that spear of yours?” That Zhou Huo suddenly spoke. All those present in the Sage Emperor’s Palace back then knew that Qin Yu possessed a spear that was at the very least a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“You have an even more powerful weapon?” Zhou Ran frowned.

“This set of Snowflake Gloves is more than enough to handle you.” Qin Yu lightly smiled.

Zhou Ran who was originally indifferent now had a layer of gloominess covering his face. “Craziness.” Zhou Ran pointed to Qin Yu. Suddenly, the space surrounding Qin Yu was completely frozen.

Spatial Sealing!

The reason why Godkings were able to easily kill High Level Heavenly Deities was because of the powerfulness of their spatial laws. They were capable of imprisoning their opponent and even tearing them apart.

“Mn?” The Asura Godking who was watching from the side started to frown in suspicion. As for Jiang Li, she had started to become a bit worried.

Zhou Xian who was watching this scene from afar had a trace of

ruthlessness within his eyes.

“Rip!” Zhou Ran who had a cold and indifferent appearance softly said this word.

The space surrounding Qin Yu started to shatter like glass. As for Qin Yu... he had suddenly disappeared while the space surrounding him was shattering.

Teleportation!

“Not good.” Zhou Ran who originally had a cold and indifferent expression suddenly took a huge change in his expression. His first reaction was to directly teleport away from where he was.

“Pff!”

Zhou Ran felt a scorching pain in his arm. Blood started to flow out from his arm. Qin Yu was currently standing at where Zhou Ran originally stood.

“Your reaction is pretty fast.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“You know teleportation?” Zhou Ran found this hard to believe.

The various Godkings who surrounded them and were watching this scene were also shocked. Teleportation was a remarkable ability that only Godkings possessed. How did a High Level Heavenly Deity know teleportation?”

“Qin Yu, when you teleported from the Sage Emperor’s Palace, could it be that there wasn’t another Godking helping you?” Zhou Ran said with a frown. Zhou Ran had also heard of Qin Yu disappearing from the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

However, all of those Sage Emperors had thought that Qin Yu had a hidden Godking helping him.

“When did I say such a thing?” Qin Yu lightly smiled. “It’s merely the guess of you all who believe yourselves to be infallible!”

Qin Yu’s gaze indifferently swept over the several people from the Thunder Punishment City. When he saw Zhou Xian who was displaying

an gaze of bitter resentment, Qin Yu lightly laughed and said. "Coward."

Zhou Xian's expression changed.

However, at the moment when Qin Yu's gaze was on Zhou Xian, Zhou Ran had suddenly disappeared. He was taking advantage of the time when Qin Yu was not taking note of him to teleport and attack!

"This is precisely the moment that I waited for." Qin Yu's Spatial Energy covered the surroundings the entire time. How could the movements of Zhou Ran possibly escape him?

"Woosh!" That Beheading Worries Sword appeared in thin air. It also instantly pierced through Qin Yu's head. Only after that did Zhou Ran's body appear.

Zhou Ran had a confident smile on his face. However, in an instant, his expression took a huge change.

"Bang!"

A hand unexpectedly appeared above Zhou Ran's head. Furthermore, this hand ruthlessly smacked down on his head. Right after Zhou Ran's skull was cracked apart, the alarmed Zhou Ran immediately teleported away.

As for Qin Yu's body that was pierced through by Zhou Ran's sword, it had dissipated like a burst of mist. Actually, when Zhou Ran pierced through Qin Yu's skull, he had felt that something was off. It did not give him the sensation of piercing through a skull at all. Instead, the sensation was that of piercing through the air. Only at that moment did he wake up with a startle that it was Qin Yu's afterimage!

However, by then he was too late.

Qin Yu turned around and looked to Zhou Huo. At this moment, Zhou Ran was currently beside Zhou Huo. Furthermore, his complexion was deathly pale.

"How did you know that I launched an attack? Impossible. Your Divine Awareness had not been dispersed at all. Furthermore, your eyes were

also not on me. How did you know that I had teleported?” The deathly pale Zhou Ran was firmly staring at Qin Yu. It seemed as if he was hoping for an explanation from Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled indifferently.

How could others possibly imagine that he possessed the Spatial Energy of the New Cosmos?

“Just because you cannot accomplish it, it does not mean that others cannot accomplish it either!” Qin Yu said with a light smile. “You’ve received a palm strike from me. I believe your soul ought to have received serious damage, right? I reckon that unless you recover for ten thousand years, it would be impossible for you to fight again.”

Zhou Ran coldly humphed and then said no more.

Killing a Godking level expert was extremely hard to accomplish. That was because the Godkings were capable of teleportation. When they encountered dangers, they were able to teleport to escape.

However, even though it was hard to kill them, one could still heavily injure them.

For example, the Devouring Soul and Sharpness special effects that Qin Yu’s Snowflake Gloves possessed. When Zhou Ran’s head received the palm strike from Qin Yu, his soul was attacked.

The soul was extremely special. If one wished to recover one’s injured soul, one would naturally recover it through using time, use some rare medicines or ask the ‘Godking of Life’ for help.

“Clap, clap!” The Asura Godking was smiling as he clapped. “Brilliant, Marvelous. There had not been any sign of the birth of a Godking in this period of time. This showed that Qin Yu is still not a Godking. However, a High Level Heavenly Deity was able to teleport and even defeat a Godking. Rare, truly rare!”

Chapter 10: Zhou Tong

The Godkings standing in the skies above the Eastern Sea began to look at Qin Yu with complicated gazes. For a High Level Heavenly Deity to be able to teleport and even defeat a Godking, this was truly something unimaginable.

“This Zhou Ran ought to belong to the lowest Godking level. Defeating him cannot amount to much.” Qin Yu lightly said.

All the Godkings present, including even the Asura Godking, were stunned.

Those words were truly too crazy.

There was indeed a difference in strength among Godkings, and the lowest level Godkings were those who only managed to obtain complete control of the spatial laws and still didn't know anything about the temporal laws. For example, Zhou Ran and Duanmu Yu...

The Godkings a level above that were those who had a slight comprehension of Time Acceleration.

As for the level above that, those were the Godkings who comprehended a higher level of the temporal laws, the Time Stop. For example, the strongest Godking, the Asura Godking, belonged to this level.

As for the level above that... where they comprehended the Time Reversal, they would no longer be considered as Godkings anymore. Instead, they would be Exalted Celestials!

The majority of the Godkings were all in the level of Time Acceleration. However, even within this level, the achievements of each Godking were different from one another.

Those who were weak could only accelerate time by ten times or a hundred times. As for those who were strong, they could accelerate time by ten thousand times or even greater... The difference between the level of Time Acceleration also caused a great gap between the Godkings when they battle.

That Blood Demon Queen started to delicately laugh. “Defeating an elementary Godking doesn’t amount to much. Those are well spoken words. Well spoken.”

The Four Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all displaying extremely ugly expressions.

“Brother Yu.” At this moment, Jiang Li had flown over to Qin Yu. Her gaze was filled with happiness. Jiang Li knew Qin Yu’s strength pretty well.

She knew that her husband had not even taken out the Divine Spear Waning Snow or used his clone. Clearly, Qin Yu still possessed energy left over.

For Qin Yu to be this powerful, how could Jiang Li not be proud, not be happy?

“Ran’er, are you alright?” The Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings asked quietly. Zhou Ran was precisely Zhou Wulian’s son.

Zhou Ran’s complexion was still deathly pale. “Father, that Qin Yu’s gloves possesses the special effect of ‘Devouring Soul.’ Once it attacks one’s body, it’ll damage one’s soul.”

Zhou Wulian slightly nodded.

“Big brother.” Zhou Wulian looked at Zhou Huo. He said indifferently. “We must recognize that this Qin Yu already possesses the strength of Godkings. He managed to injure Ran’er, thus, allow me to handle him.”

“Third Brother, for that lowly Qin Yu, there is no need for you to take care of him. I would be more than enough.” The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong spoke.

Of the Thunder Punishment City’s Four Great Godkings, in terms of their own strength, the strongest was actually the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian. Zhou Huo had once sparred against Zhou Wulian with his Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure. However, even when using the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, Zhou Huo was only able to barely

be a level above Zhou Wulian.

In terms of the comprehension of Time Acceleration, this Zhou Wulian was said to have reached the peak level.

“Third brother, just have second brother go and handle that Qin Yu.” Zhou Huo said with a light laughter. He too believed that if Zhou Wulian were to come out to handle Qin Yu, then it would be the same as using a sledgehammer to crack a nut.

Furthermore, the Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong was also extremely powerful. He was more than enough in handling Qin Yu!

“Then I shall trouble second brother.” Zhou Wulian said to Zhou Tong.

Zhou Tong nodded. He then turned around and looked to Qin Yu and shouted angrily. “Little boy Qin Yu, allow this Zhou Tong to teach you a lesson.”

That Zhou Tong’s voice engulfed the space like a wave. The space before Qin Yu started to shatter. Qin Yu immediately teleported Jiang Li away to a distant place. He himself also teleported away from this attack.

“Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong ought to have some comprehension of the temporal laws, right?” Qin Yu started to focus. He too had become careful. His Spatial Energy completely surrounded Zhou Tong and was observing his every movement.

Temporal Laws!

This was the first time that Qin Yu fought against a Godking that used Time Acceleration. Having sparred against Hei Yu, Qin Yu knew very well of how frightening the attack power of ‘Time Acceleration’ was!

“Prepare to die.” Zhou Tong’s expression turned cold. At the same time, Zhou Tong had disappeared.

Qin Yu’s first reaction was to directly move away ten meters to the side. Zhou Tong’s fist with flickering lightning appeared at the place where Qin Yu used to be.

“Boom!”

The space in the location that was attacked had completely collapsed. With that place as the center, the surrounding space was actually caving in. In an instant, the attack arrived before Qin Yu. Qin Yu immediately teleported to evade.

“This attack, its might is pretty powerful.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

“Woosh!”

Before Qin Yu could react, Zhou Tong had already arrived before Qin Yu. His lightning flickering eyes were firmly fixed upon Qin Yu.

“Bang!”

The speed of his fist was so fast that it greatly surpassed Qin Yu’s imagination. “Teleport!” As if it was a reflex, Qin Yu immediately teleported. However, Qin Yu’s stomach had already been burned and wounded.

“What speed.” Qin Yu began to feel tense. This Zhou Tong’s teleportation was fast enough to match Qin Yu’s reaction speed. Qin Yu knew very well... that Zhou Tong must’ve placed Time Acceleration on himself.

“Calm down, calm down.” Qin Yu tried his hardest to control himself.

“Ha!”

That malevolent face once again appeared before Qin Yu. Qin Yu’s eyes immediately started to shine and his right hand turned into a knife strike. He chopped his hand downward. However, his attack speed, even at the peak, was still ten thousand times slower than Zhou Tong’s!

What sort of concept was being ten thousand times slower?

It meant that when Qin Yu first started to attack, his opponent’s attack had already reached his body.

“Bang!”

At the moment when Qin Yu received the attack, he began to smile bitterly in his heart. “Teleportation!” Qin Yu knew that only through constant teleportation would he be able to not be trampled upon to a too

miserable state.

“Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!” “Boom!”

Rumbles continued to sound. Wherever Zhou Tong’s fist went, the space there was completely destroyed and then caved in. As for Qin Yu, he was frantically teleporting.

“No wonder it’s very hard to kill a Godking.” Qin Yu gasped in his heart. “Those Godkings who know how to teleport, their ability in escaping is too amazing.”

At this moment, Qin Yu was able to sense the might of teleportation in saving one’s life.

Even when his opponent was attacking with over ten thousand times faster than him, he was still able to escape with teleportation.

However, Qin Yu didn’t know that... Zhou Tong being able to accelerate time by ten thousand times could only be considered as being ordinary among the Godkings. If it was the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian who fought him he would likely be able to accelerate the time by a million times in an instant. When that happens, it would become hard for Qin Yu to escape, even when using teleportation.

Actually, not only Zhou Wulian, even Jiang Lan and the Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha were capable of accomplishing this. As for the Asura Godking, he was even capable of Time Stop!

“It would seem that there are some abilities of mine that cannot be hidden any longer.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Suddenly...

The flow of time in the space surrounding Qin Yu changed. In an instant, Qin Yu had increased the speed of his surrounding by a thousand times.

Time Acceleration!

That’s right!

When the New Cosmos’ Mortal Realm was still in a developing phase,

its spatial laws were already formed. As for the temporal laws, they were still not completed yet. Back then, Qin Yu was only capable of using the Spatial Energy and not the Temporal Energy at all.

However...

Currently, the Mortal Realm had finished forming and the temporal laws were also completed. Once the temporal laws were completed, Qin Yu naturally also became able to use a portion of the Temporal Energy.

Time Acceleration!

This was precisely the other remarkable ability given to Qin Yu by the Mortal Realm!

“Bang!”

Qin Yu’s right fist collided upon Zhou Tong’s right fist. Zhou Tong felt as if his fist had been pierced by a countless number of needles.

As for Qin Yu, he too felt as if his right fist had been struck numb by lightning.

“Eh?” Zhou Tong looked to Qin Yu in shock.

He was not shocked by Qin Yu’s attack power. Instead, he was shocked... because this Qin Yu’s attack speed was able to barely match his.

At this moment, Qin Yu had increased the time in his surrounding by a thousand times. The difference between his Time Acceleration and Zhou Tong’s Time Acceleration was only ten times. With a gap of only ten times, Qin Yu was currently able to cope with it.

“It seemed that the show got more marvelous!”

The Godkings that were watching in the surrounding were all shocked to see this scene. This Qin Yu’s attack speed actually soared to a thousand times faster in an instant and firmly blocked Zhou Tong’s attack.

“How is that possible?” Zhou Xian had his eyes wide open.

Qin Yu and Zhou Tong continued to collide fists. Neither one of them bothered to use Spatial Sealing. That was because they both knew that the other person had the ability of teleportation.

“I’m going to stop wasting time now.”

Qin Yu cast a glance at the surrounding Godkings that were currently in shock. A cold grin appeared on his face.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu’s fist once again collided with Zhou Tong’s fist. The space immediately shattered into countless amount of fragments. However, at this moment, suddenly another man appeared behind Zhou Tong... it was a cyan gowned Qin Yu!

Seeing this, those several people from the Thunder Punishment City all grew nervous. Zhou Huo immediately sent a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Second brother, look out..”

However, it was too late. Before Zhou Tong heard Zhou Huo’s voice transmission, he was attacked by the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“Bang!”

His palm firmly smacked into Zhou Tong’s defenseless skull. Right when the palm landed on Zhou Tong’s skull, he was immediately roused. He quickly teleported and disappeared.

Zhou Tong reappeared beside Zhou Xian.

“Pff!” A mouthful of black blood was spurt out from Zhou Tong’s mouth. His entire body was radiating a dark black color. His face appeared to have been smeared by a layer of black mist.

Zhou Tong looked at the black gowned and cyan gowned Qin Yu’s with an expression of disbelief. His gaze was then fixed upon the cyan gowned Qin Yu. “That’s the Coldmist Attack characteristic of the Jade Ripple Lake!”

Chapter 11: Looking at the Various Godkings While Sitting

The Jade Ripple Lake was one of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm. The bloodline of the Eight Great Divine Families were extremely mystical. For example, the Utmost Western Region's Mount Blazing Flames was extremely proficient in using fire attribute energy and the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold was extremely proficient in using the metal property energy.

As for the Southwestern Region's Jade Ripple Lake, they were proficient in the water attribute energy!

As for the Coldmist Air, it was the peak of water attribute energy!

Back then, the golden bead was capable of freezing the soul. As for Qin Yu's clone, it was created through the fusion of the golden bead and the Nine Petaled Magnificent Lotus's lotus core, two great water property Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Its offensive power was much stronger than even the golden bead, and the attack of the soul that the Coldmist Air had was even more astonishing. For Zhou Tong to receive this attack, he would naturally be seriously injured!

This battlefield had grown extremely quiet.

Qin Yu actually managed to defeat Zhou Tong. Zhou Tong was not an elementary Godking like Zhou Ran, he was a Godking who was somewhat proficient in Time Acceleration.

"A High Level Heavenly Deity actually could teleport and even managed to defeat a Godking who has comprehended a portion of the temporal law. How is this possible?" Zhou Xian was completely unconvinced.

At this moment, Zhou Xian felt that all of this was truly too unfair.

Why was it that a nobody from the Mortal Realm was now capable of defeating even Godkings?! Why was it that a nobody from back then had now grown to a state where he could look down upon him?

“Imperial Father.” Zhou Xian looked at Zhou Huo.

At this moment, Zhou Huo was frowning while staring at the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“Qin Yu, wasn’t your clone already destroyed by me through my Spatial Destruction?” Zhou Huo suddenly spoke. He clearly remembered what had occurred in the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

“You actually believed that my clone would be destroyed by a mere Spatial Destruction? You are truly one who believes himself to be infallible.” Qin Yu lightly laughed. At the same time, Qin Yu’s body moved and teleported over to Jiang Li.

Hearing Qin Yu’s words, Zhou Huo’s expression changed. Killing intention flashed through his eyes.

“Brother Zhou Hou, could it be that you wanted to continue to fight Qin Yu one after another to tire him out?” The Asura Godking, Luo Fan, lightly laughed. Zhou Huo immediately started to frown. He looked at the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

“Brother Luo, you too have seen the strength of this Qin Yu. He is definitely a Godking level expert. Furthermore, he defeated two of our Thunder Punishment City’s Godkings in succession. Are you suggesting that our Thunder Punishment City should just sit and watch and do nothing about this? Moreover, this Qin Yu seems to not have been injured.” Zhou Huo looked at Qin Yu.

To experts, as long as their soul was unharmed, the other injuries could all be disregarded.

“Haha, Zhou Huo, what you said was very reasonable.”

The black gowned Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh out loud. As for the cyan gowned Qin Yu, he suddenly dissipated like a burst of mist. No one was able to see the cyan gowned Qin Yu anymore.

“The Thunder Punishment City has a total of Four Great Godkings. I have currently defeated two of them already. If the remaining two wish to challenge me, I welcome them at any time.” Qin Yu lightly smiled and

said.

Qin Yu's tone of speech was extremely proud and lofty.

"Qin Yu, don't you act so arrogant." Zhou Xian, who had already reached the limit of his anger, suddenly shouted.

The Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha shot a side-eye glance at Zhou Xian. She sneered and said. "Brother Zhou Huo, there is a whole bunch of Godkings gathered here. A lot of the Godkings here did not even speak, yet your son actually cut into the conversation. Could it be that he doesn't know about the seniority of status here?"

Zhou Huo started to frown.

"Haha..." Many of the Godkings present started to laugh. They also glanced at Zhou Xian. At this moment, amongst all of the people present on the airspace above the Eastern Sea, Zhou Xian was indeed the person with the lowest status. Although Qin Yu was not a Godking, his strength had already obtained the recognition of everyone present.

Zhou Huo also felt embarrassed.

"Xian'er." Zhou Huo took a glance at Zhou Xian. Zhou Xian understood what his father's intention was and could only bear his anger, stand beside Zhou Huo and say no more.

At the scene, the Three Ascender Powers had banded together. As for the Eight Great Sacred Lands, Mount Dazzling Gold and the Subterranean City were merely watching passively from the sidelines. As for the remaining Five Sacred Lands, they were all looking at the Thunder Punishment City.

"Brother Jiang Fan, this Jiang Li is your daughter, what do you think we should do?" At this moment, Zhou Huo decided to involve Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan who had been silent the entire time ended up flying over to Zhou Huo. He then looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. His gaze even stopped for a moment when it reached Jiang Li's stomach. Only then did he stare at Jiang Li and said softly. "Li'er, return with me."

“No.” Determined, Jiang Li shook her head.

“Jiang Fan, what do you plan to do?!” Qin Yu’s voice that contained anger started to sound. Qin Yu was resentful toward this Jiang Fan the entire time. During the groom search, Qin Yu believed that he had done everything to perfection. Regardless of which aspect it was, they could all be considered as having done to the peak level.

However, what happened in the end?

This Jiang Fan still chose Zhou Xian. He even said that Zhou Xian’s betrothal gift was better than his.

“Qin Yu, what you did, I have yet to even settle the bill with you.” A cold light shined through Jiang Fan’s eyes. He coldly stared at Qin Yu. “Right now, I am speaking with my daughter. You go to the side and be quiet. Remember, Jiang Li is my daughter!”

At this moment, Jiang Fan’s had increased his manner of imposingness.

Jiang Li’s expression was extremely complicated.

“Li’er, don’t worry, no one is able to snatch you away from me.” Qin Yu said softly. Jiang Li lightly nodded her head. She had calmed down a bit.

Qin Yu turned around and looked at Jiang Fan.

He then looked to Zhou Xian. Suddenly, he sneered. “Zhou Xian, Jiang Fan, haha... laughable, truly laughable.”

“What are you laughing about?” Jiang Fan frowned.

At this moment, Jiang Fan also felt extremely uncomfortable. That was because from the expression that Jiang Li had displayed earlier, it clearly showed that she listens to Qin Yu and defied him, her father.

“What am I laughing about?” Qin Yu’s right hand was holding Jiang Li’s hand. As for his left hand, he used it to point at Jiang Fan and Zhou Xian. “The two of you, one says that he’s Li’er’s father and the other wants to be Li’er’s husband.” Saying to this point, Qin Yu’s heart was filled with anger.

After all, Jiang Fan had publicly announced that Li’er was Zhou Xian’s

wife.

This was what Qin Yu was most angry toward.

“Jiang Fan, when you selected your son-in-law, you selected that Zhou Xian. I wish to ask, have you ever thought of your daughter’s opinion during the time when you chose him?” Qin Yu looked straight at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan was stunned. He became speechless.

Qin Yu then looked at Zhou Xian. “Zhou Xian, you participated in the groom search and wished to become Li’er’s husband. However... do you truly love Li’er? Could you give up a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure for Li’er? Are you willing to let it go?”

Zhou Xian’s expression immediately turned ugly.

Before all these Godkings, Zhou Xian did not have the confidence to lie.

“Humph. A father that doesn’t even consider his daughter’s opinion in her own marriage and a man who wished to marry a wife just to become a Godking. Jiang Fan, do you still have the face to act all high when speaking now? Zhou Xian, do you still have the face to shout and quarrel with me? Moreover, Li’er has officially married me and is also pregnant with my child. She is my wife, understand?”

Qin Yu gazed through Zhou Xian and Jiang Fan’s faces.

Both Jiang Fan and Zhou Xian had grown angry after being said such by Qin Yu. However, although they were angry, they were incapable of refuting him.

“Li’er, they are flustered and exasperated. You should return first... I’ll come join you in a bit.” Qin Yu said to Li’er. Jiang Li also knew that she would only make Qin Yu unable to concentrate with her being here.

“Brother Yu, you be careful too.”

Qin Yu nodded. With an intention from him, Jiang Li disappeared.

“Don’t worry. I’ll be here today. Whoever among you who wishes to challenge me, come away. Even if you wish to fight me in succession to

tire me, I would still happily accept the challenge. Of course... if you all are truly unable to resist me and shamelessly try to attack me in group, I would still deal with you all to my best.” Qin Yu waved his sleeve and then a deck chair appeared in the middle of the air.

Just like that, Qin Yu sat down on the chair and smiled as he looked at the various Godkings present.

Even though the Godkings had encircled him, Qin Yu was still sitting there and smiling at them. He was not worried in the slightest. Merely this sort of bearing and courage had caused many Godkings to admire him in their hearts.

Jiang Fan lowly exhaled to resist the anger within his heart.

Jiang Fan and Zhou Hou beside him glanced at each other. The both of them managed to sense the turn of the situation. Now that Qin Yu had sat down like this, what should they do?

“Brother Zhou Huo, how shall we deal with this Qin Yu now?” Said Jiang Fan via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. At this moment, the two of them could only talk via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission because they did not dare to speak out loud.

Zhou Huo was also annoyed.

Never had he imagined, that the Qin Yu, whom he had originally planned to be able to easily exterminate, was actually this thorny. Even his second brother, Zhou Tong, ended up being seriously injured.

“This Qin Yu is truly hard to deal with.” Said Zhou Huo via voice transmission. At the same time, he looked at Qin Yu who sat on the chair and was disregarding the various Godkings.

Jiang Fan also agreed. “That Qin Yu has yet to take out his spear. Merely by relying on his clone, he was already able to defeat Zhou Tong. If he were to take out that spear of his, then even if it was me or you who went up to fight him, it would still be extremely difficult for us to defeat him.”

Zhou Huo’s heart was twitching.

Although what Jiang Fan had said was something that Zhou Huo did not wish to admit, it was nevertheless the truth. Qin Yu was able to defeat Zhou Tong without even using his Divine Spear Waning Snow, the might of his strength was obvious.

“Jiang Fan, say, this Qin Yu is not a Godking at all. Why do you think that he’s this powerful?” Zhou Huo’s heart was extremely gloomy.

For Qin Yu to be this powerful, it had caused the original plan that Zhou Hou had in handling him to be completely useless. At this moment, Zhou Huo had also been caught unprepared.

Jiang Fan and Zhou Huo was unable to determine what to do. As for the Utmost South Sage Emperor, Utmost West Sage Emperor and them, they naturally would not create troubles for themselves.

Seeing Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan’s expression, Qin Yu started to smile. “Sage Emperor? The Sage Emperors with that revered of a status? However, no matter how revered you all are, today I will still oppress you all.”

Having hidden in the New Cosmos for so long, Qin Yu had decided to make a grand entrance!

Everything was going exactly as Qin Yu had planned.

Zhou Huo and them did not know about his strength and had only dispatched ordinary Godkings at the beginning. Having been defeated twice in a row, Zhou Huo’s side was now in a disadvantaged state.

“Zhou Huo, what are you thinking about? If your Thunder Punishment City do not wish to challenge me, then I shall be taking my leave.” Qin Yu said in a clear voice.

The Blood Demon Queen clicked her tongue and praised. “My eyesight is indeed great. This little brother Qin Yu is indeed extraordinary.”

Silence.

The Thunder Punishment City’s side continued to be silent the entire time. This caused the several Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City

and Jiang Fan to be extremely angry in their heart. However, what could they do?

Fight Qin Yu in succession to tire him out?

Or perhaps shamelessly attack him in group?

“Brother Jiang Fan, do not worry about those things. After all, those Ascender Powers are against us anyway.” Zhou Huo said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “This Qin Yu forcibly snatched away Jiang Li in the Sage Emperor’s Palace and then tarnished her. This is a capital offense. As he’s a capital offender, why should we bother to waste time and be considerate of him? We should directly join hands and kill him together.”

Group attack!

This was Zhou Huo’s decision. At the beginning, Zhou Huo had thought that Qin Yu was only a High Level Heavenly Deity. Thus, the method that he had planned to use to deal with Qin Yu also took their faces and reputations into consideration.

However at this moment, Zhou Huo, who had felt the enormous threat that was Qin Yu, no longer cared about his face and reputation anymore. Even if they were to group attack and kill Qin Yu like what they did with the Godking of Life, what of it?

Although Jiang Fan felt that this sort of method was not the best, what else could he possibly do?

“Okay.” Jiang Fan agreed,

Zhou Huo slightly nodded. He then looked at Qin Yu. A merciless light flashed through his eyes. In a clear voice, he said. “Qin Yu, the Utmost North Sage Emperor publicly conducted the groom search. The thirteen Godkings judged it together. Regardless of whether the process or the outcome, they were both extremely fair.”

Hearing these words, Qin Yu displayed a grim smile on his face.

Fair? They still dared to say it was fair?

Zhou Huo did not care about the others. He suddenly raised his hand and pointed at Qin Yu. “Yet you, Qin Yu.... forcibly snatched away Li’er in the Sage Emperor’s Palace and even tried to kill my son, Zhou Xian. And now, you’ve even tarnished princess Jiang Li and impregnated her! You are guilty of terrible crimes, there is no pardon for you! Today, I...”

“Oh, you’re planning to do the same as when you all killed the Godking of Life?” An indifferent voice sounded and interrupted Zhou Huo’s speech.

The person who spoke was the Asura Godking, Luo Fan.

Luo Fan shot glance at Zhou Huo. “Zhou Huo, back then, your Eight Great Divine Families were indeed extremely decisive in your method. I didn’t even have the time to come and save Zuo Qiumei. Yet today, I am present at the scene. Yet you still want to do a group attack? Haha...”

Luo Fan’s loud laughter sounded.

“Haha...” His laughter echoed through the heaven and earth. Zhou Huo coldly humphed. However, right after he humphed, his voice stopped.

The wind had frozen. Even the movement of space had frozen. The entire space had become frozen.

Chapter 12: Seclusion Training

“What’s going on?” Qin Yu was startled.

Qin Yu was able to clearly feel that he had become unable to move. It was an extremely strange feeling. Qin Yu was certain that this was not Spatial Confinement.

“The connection with the New Cosmos is still here.” Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. He was extremely certain that he would be able to return to the New Cosmos with a single intention.

“It seemed that the others also could not move. What’s going on?” Qin Yu began to guess. Suddenly, he thought of a possibility...

Time Stop!

“This is Time Stop?” Qin Yu thought.

However, Qin Yu’s New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy was not affected by Time Stop. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that. In a short moment, he managed to have a slight understanding. “Time Stop, so it actually completely stops the flow of time in a certain region. When the flow of time is stopped, the spatial movement and everything else would become frozen. So this is what Time Stop is.”

“Humph!”

The Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan, the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu, the Utmost South Sage Emperor... one by one, the Sage Emperors’ bodies started to flicker with light.

Jiang Fan was radiating a black light on his body. Zhou Huo was radiating an electric light. Huangfu Yu was radiating a golden light... Once the Sage Emperors used their skills, the flow of time once again resumed.

“The bloodline of the Eight Great Divine Families when combined with the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures, the might is indeed extremely powerful. They’re actually able to even break apart Time Stop.” Luo Fan

praised in a loud voice.

However, the Eight Great Sage Emperors all had gloomy expressions.

“However, this is only the case when the Eight Great Sage Emperors join hands. If I were to handle only a single one of you, then I reckon it’ll take some time for you to break my Time Stop.” Luo Fan lightly smiled and said.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors all understood it extremely well.

In a battle of one against one, none of them could match Luo Fan.

After all, it was not that easy for them to break through the ‘Time Stop.’ If a Sage Emperor were to encounter this move alone, then they would definitely need some time to break it. Yet, that amount of time was more than sufficient for Luo Fan to take their life.

“Luo Fan, say what you want.” Zhou Huo looked to Luo Fan.

Luo Fan’s expression have abruptly become cold. “If you all were to fight one against one and kill Qin Yu head on, then I have no right to interfere. However today, if you all wish to attack Qin Yu in a group with me present here. Humph... you all can give it a try.”

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and everyone else’s expressions changed.

After Luo Fan said those words, Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and them became convinced that it would likely be impossible for them to kill Qin Yu today.

“Qin Yu.” Luo Fan turned around and looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu also stood up from his chair. He slightly smiled to the Asura Godking. “Asura Godking, thank you for your help. Actually, even if they were to attack me by group, I would also not mind too much.”

“Qin Yu, you are wrong.” Luo Fan said solemnly. “These Eight Great Sage Emperors, although they are not people of integrity, once their Clan Protection Treasures combines with their special bloodlines, their might would be extremely astonishing.”

Qin Yu lightly nodded. However, he didn’t really care much about it in his heart.

“Qin Yu, do not be too careless. The Clan Protection Treasures of the Eight Great Divine Families all possess the special effect of ‘Space Freezing.’ Once your surrounding space become frozen, then the spatial movement at that place would also stop. Thus, you’ll become unable to teleport. You could imagine what the result of being incapable of teleportation would bring. This was also the reason why the Godking of Life did not manage to escape back then.” Luo Fan warned Qin Yu in kindness.

Space Freezing?

Qin Yu suddenly recalled the ability that Mid Level Heavenly Deities possessed. The Low Level Heavenly Deities were capable of flying whereas the Mid Level Heavenly Deities were capable of forming Spatial Domains. Within the Spatial Domains, those Mid Level Heavenly Deities could use their spatial energy to suppress their opponent.

Using spatial energy to suppress was also called ‘Spatial Sealing.’ Spatial Sealing and Spatial Freezing were two different things.

Spatial Freezing stops the space itself and causes the space in that region to not be able to move. Once the space in that portion stops moving, it would not be connected with the space at the other regions.

“Spatial Freezing. Unable to teleport. So that’s the case!” Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

Teleportation was done through space. If even the space itself had been frozen, how could one possibly teleport?

“However.” Qin Yu did not mind about it. “What you all are capable of freezing is only the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy. How would you all be able to freeze my New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy?”

Qin Yu was extremely confident.

As he was the master of the New Cosmos, how could others possibly be able to freeze his Spatial Energy?

“Qin Yu, if you wished for it, you could join my Asura Sea. As long as you join my Asura Sea, I can guarantee you that... no one would dare to

attack you.” The Asura Godking Luo Fan suddenly said.

Jiang Fan, Zhou Huo and them were all startled.

“If this Qin Yu were to truly join the Asura Sea, then it would become troublesome.” Zhou Huo felt a bit worried. The terror that was Luo Fan was already tested by the blood of Godkings before. No one would dare to doubt that.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s heart was moved.

Join the Asura Sea?

Qin Yu must admit that this was indeed a very enticing proposal. Merely, in the depths of Qin Yu’s heart, he still wanted to rely on himself.

“Asura Godking, I will consider your proposal.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Luo Fan was a bit disappointed. However, he still smiled and nodded.

Qin Yu’s gaze was cast toward the several Godkings from the Thunder Punishment City. He then took a glance at Jiang Fan. He had completely ignored the existence of Zhou Xian. Qin Yu smiled and said. “Since your Thunder Punishment City does not dare to fight me one on one, then I, Qin Yu, will also not waste my time here with you anymore. Farewell!” Qin Yu said coldly.

“Asura Godking, Blood Demon Queen, everyone... farewell.” With a smile on his face, Qin Yu clasped his hands to the Godkings of the Three Ascender Powers. He then disappeared.

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and them wanted to say something. However, Qin Yu had already disappeared. They were too late to say anything.

“Thunder Punishment City, it seems that you have truly made a fool of yourself this time!” The Blood Demon Queen’s bell-like laughter sounded. At the same time, she too disappeared with a teleportation.

“Brother Zhou Huo, Brother Jiang Fan, everyone... farewell.” Luo Fan clasped his hand and then also teleported away.

In an instant, the six Godkings from the Ascender Powers had all

disappeared. Only the ten plus Godkings of the Eight Great Sage Emperors' side remained. All of these Godkings were bitterly smiling.

In the end, the various Godkings bid farewell with one another and then left one by one.

This time, the Godkings of the other powers were not injured in the slightest. Only two of the Thunder Punishment City's Four Great Godkings were seriously injured!

Time passed. The news of Qin Yu appearing in the skies above the Eastern Sea and then fighting the two Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City was soon spread through the entire Divine Realm.

The people from the Thunder Punishment City were all extremely angry.

They were able to guess that it was likely the Ascender Powers who had spread this news.

Ever since this news was spread, countless people from the entire Divine Realm started to talk about Qin Yu. There were even many experts of the Divine Realm who had grown to hold Qin Yu in adoration.

Formation Array Grandmaster, Artifact Craftsman God, and also only at High Level Heavenly Deity yet he defeated two Great Godkings.

All of this had caused Qin Yu to be filled with a light of mysteriousness. Especially the fact that a High Level Heavenly Deity had defeated Godkings. In the past, this was simply unimaginable.

Since the birth of the Divine Realm, there was a sentence...

Before Godkings, the Heavenly Deities could only be considered as ants. Not a single Heavenly Deity was capable of defeating a Godking. Regardless of how many Heavenly Deities there were, they would still be unable to defeat a Godking.

This sentence was even determined to be 'common sense.' However, Qin Yu had broken this 'common sense.'

Time passed. In a blink of an eye, several hundred years had passed.

In these several hundred years, the entire Divine Realm could be considered as being peaceful. Merely, there would frequently be many rumors. From time, people would say that Qin Yu had appeared in the Floating Snow City. Then later, people would say that Qin Yu had appeared in the Thunder Punishment City.

In short...

Qin Yu became the most famous person of the entire Divine Realm that everyone focused on. Many of the youths of the Divine Realm were all looking up to Qin Yu. They had instead felt disdainful toward Zhou Xian.

In a restaurant in Yuchi City.

On the second floor of the restaurant, a dozen plus people sat scattered all around. At this moment, the sound of footsteps was heard from the staircase. Three youths walked over in succession.

“Boss, quickly, bring up the good dishes and wine.”

The golden clothed youth among the three shouted. Many of the people in the restaurant started to frown and looked at this golden clothed youth. This golden clothed youth merely swept a savage gaze around. He seemed to not care about them in the slightest.

“Fei Fei, sit down.” Qin Yu said.

This was the first time since the battle several hundred years ago, at the Eastern Sea, that Qin Yu had returned to the Divine Realm. This time around, Qin Yu had brought Hou Fei and Hei Yu with him.

“Big brother, don’t worry. Sister-in-law is definitely going to be alright.” Hei Yu said in a low voice.

Qin Yu squeezed out a smile.

Qin Yu had actually come to the Divine Realm this time around to relieve himself. A hundred plus years ago, Qin Yu and his clone had finally finished comprehending the spatial laws left behind by Zuo Qiumei.

However, what Zuo Qiumei had left to Qin Yu was merely half of the

spatial laws. Li'er possessed the other half.

About ten plus years after Qin Yu finished comprehending his half, at a certain time when Li'er and Qin Yu's Nascent Soul's were connected in dual training, the two Soul Tears of Life within Li'er had actually started to fuse.

This fusion of the Soul Tears of Life had caused Qin Yu to be extremely worried.

That was because... Li'er actually entered a very special state. Qin Yu did not dare to interrupt her at all. He could only wait beside her. Once he started waiting, a hundred years passed. Qin Yu was extremely worried in his wait. Thus, he came out to relieve himself with Hou Fei and Hei Yu.

"I've heard that Lord Qin Yu had appeared in Yuchi City." Suddenly, this sentence in the restaurant caused Qin Yu and his brothers to be stunned.

Qin Yu and his brothers all looked to the originator of the voice simultaneously.

What they saw was an excited yellow gowned man. "Just yesterday, my brother was still at Mount Bewitch You in the Yuchi City region. He saw a black gowned youth. That brother of mine used to be from the Black Dragon Pool. He had once seen Lord Qin Yu personally before. He definitely did not mistake it for someone else. It seems that Lord Qin Yu is still affectionate towards Mount Bewitch You."

Qin Yu, Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other. They were stunned.

"Mount Bewitch You? If I recall correctly, I've just come to the Divine Realm today?" Qin Yu didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

"So what? Several tens of years ago, my great uncle's master, do you know of my great uncle's master?" Another black gowned man said.

"I know, you've mention this to me countless times already. Your great uncle's master is a Low Level Heavenly Deity, right?" That yellow gowned man smiled and said.

The black gowned man nodded and said. "My great uncle's master is a

Heavenly Deity guard of the Thunder Punishment City. He had personally saw with his own eyes of a black gowned youth appearing in the Thunder Punishment City and even entered Zhou Xian's mansion."

"Zhou Xian?" The yellow gowned man was unable to refrain from showing a disdainful expression. "That sort of person even dared to fight over the wife with Lord Qin Yu, he's truly someone who sought for humiliation. Oh, that's right, continue on. After Lord Qin Yu, I meant that black gowned youth entered Zhou Xian's mansion, what happened after?"

Hearing these dialogue, Qin Yu could only smile helplessly.

Many of the stories regarding Qin Yu were spread throughout the Divine Realm and were extremely realistic. When hearing those stories, Qin Yu had even suspected whether he had sleep-walked into the Divine Realm.

"Big brother, you're truly amazing." Hou Fei gave Qin Yu a thumbs up.

Qin Yu smiled a self-mocking smile. "Eat your food."

It had already been several hundred years since the Eastern Sea battle. Those Godkings naturally could not search the Divine Realm with their Divine Awareness the entire time. Thus, Qin Yu stayed in the Divine Realm without any worries.

If a Godking detected him, Qin Yu would know about it in an instant.

After leaving the restaurant, Qin Yu and his brothers proceeded to stroll around Yuchi City. During their walk, he heard about many things concerning himself.

After the Light of Daytime faded away, the Dark Curtain of Night arrived.

"Fei Fei, Xiao Hei, let's return." Qin Yu said that. Afterwards, the three brothers teleported out of the Divine Realm and returned to the New Cosmos' Purple Mystic Star.

At this moment, it was dusk at the Purple Mystic Star.

The light of sunset was sprinkled over the earth, dying it red. Qin Yu

and his brothers were slowly traveling in the sky. They were walking toward the Purple Mystic Mansion in the distance.

Suddenly, Qin Yu felt a change from the location where Jiang Li was having her seclusion training.

“Quickly.” After Qin Yu said that, he disappeared with a teleportation.

“What’s the matter with big brother?” Hou Fei and Hei Yu looked to each other. They then also proceeded to rush towards the Purple Mystic Mansion.

In the Purple Mystic Mansion. Outside of a quiet and peaceful pavilion building. Qin Yu suddenly appeared in thin air.

At this moment, the entire pavilion building was giving off a jade green light. The surging life energy was being emitted by the jade green light. Qin Yu was standing outside and did not dare to enter the pavilion building.

Chapter 13: Godking of Life

The jade green light was slowly circulating through the pavilion building. The surrounding grass and flowers seemed to have been affected by the surging energy of life and was growing unceasingly.

“Is the fusion finally going to succeed?” Qin Yu looked at the pavilion building before him,

In the second floor of the pavilion building Jiang Li was sitting cross-legged with long hair draping over her shoulders. Her sparkling and translucent face was emitting a radiance of life. Her entire body was surging with life energy.

Those with a high power level, for example Jiang Lan, Hou Fei and Hei Yu, were all able to sense the change that had occurred here. They all rapidly rushed over to the pavilion building. They also knew that at this moment, Li'er had reached the final junction. Thus, they all stayed outside of the pavilion building. Not a single one of them took their own initiative to enter.

“Huff!”

The air suddenly started to fluctuate. That jade green colored light abruptly shrunk back. In an instant, all the jade green color light disappeared from the surface of the pavilion building, returning it to its former appearance.

Qin Yu's eyes shined.

“Little Yu, how are things inside?” Jiang Lan asked in a low voice. He was also worried about Li'er. Among everyone present, only Qin Yu was connected with Jiang Li through their hearts and souls. Furthermore, Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos. Thus, he would naturally be the one who knew the most about Jiang Li's situation.

Qin Yu's gaze was fixed upon the second floor of the pavilion building. He only turned around to look at Uncle Lan after hearing his question. With a slight smile, he said. “Li'er's current state is very good. The two

Soul Tears of Life have completely fused into one and also fused with Li'er's Nascent Soul. I presume... Li'er will be coming out in a bit."

Jiang Lan heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. "That's good."

"Big brother, that why hasn't Big Sis Li'er come out yet?" Confused, Hou Fei asked.

Qin Yu was also a bit puzzled about this. He was able to sense that Li'er should've successfully accomplished everything. In that case, why hasn't she come out yet?

"Monkey, don't worry. Wait a bit longer." Hei Yu said in a low voice.

Hou Fei shriveled his mouth and shot a glance at Hei Yu. However, he did not say anything. Just like that, Qin Yu and them started to calmly wait outside the pavilion building. None of them knew what Li'er was doing.

However, this wait turned to be very long.

After a day.

Qin Yu, Hou Fei, Hei Yu and Jiang Lan was still waiting outside. It had been an entire day now. However, there was not the slightest sign of Jiang Li coming out.

"Big brother, do you know what's happening with sister-in-law?" Hei Yu asked in a low voice. At this moment, Xiao Hei had also grown a bit worried.

Qin Yu frowned. He shook his head and said. "All I know is that there is not the slightest amount of energy circulating through Li'er's surface right now. Merely, her soul has entered into a very deep state of training."

"Oh?" Jiang Lan frowned. "Could it be, could it be that Li'er is comprehending those spatial laws?"

"There ought to be no other reason other than that." Qin Yu said. Qin Yu was anticipating in his heart. After all, no one had ever fused two Soul Tears of Life before. Although it appeared to not be dangerous, it was still very hard to determine if it was actually dangerous in reality.

As Qin Yu and them have stayed here for a long period of time, Qin Feng and Qin Zheng who were trying to find Qin Yu managed to find this place.

“Little Yu.”

Qin Feng and Qin Zheng suddenly walked in from outside the courtyard manor’s entrance. Seeing Qin Yu and them standing outside of the pavilion building, Qin Feng sighed in his heart. He naturally knew that Jiang Li had been in seclusion training the entire time. He was also well aware of the relationship that his third brother had with Jiang Li.

Qin Feng spoke in persuasion. “Little Yu, don’t bother to foolishly stay and wait anymore. When sister-in-law successfully finishes, she will naturally come out.”

However, right after Qin Feng said those words, Qin Yu rushed into the second floor of the pavilion building with a lightning-like speed. The window of the pavilion building’s second floor opened by itself to allow Qin Yu to enter.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu glanced at each other.

“It would seem that Li’er has woken back up already.” Jiang Lan said with a smile.

The second floor of the pavilion building was extremely spacious and empty. The dark red colored floor was emitting a fragrant smell of sandalwood. As for Jiang Li, she was sitting cross-legged on the floor. The bottom of her Purple Rain Dress was scattered on the ground.

Right after Jiang Li opened her eyes, she saw Qin Yu standing before her and watching her.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li said in a low voice. Within her eyes was a trace of joy.

Qin Yu carefully observed Jiang Li. His heart gasped. The complete fusion of these two Soul Tears of Life was truly miraculous indeed. Even Li’er’s temperament had slightly changed. As for her appearance, the change in that was even greater. Her long hair that used to be jet-black

now possessed jade green light circulating through each strand of hair. Even her pupils were a bit jade green color.

“Brother Yu, what are you looking at? Could it be that Brother Yu doesn’t like my current appearance?” Jiang Li puffed up her cheeks and said that deliberately.

Qin Yu smiled. “Of course not. Oh, that’s right, I felt that those two Soul Tears of Life had completely fused yesterday. Why did you only wake up now?”

A blush appeared on Jiang Li’s face.

Seeing Jiang Li’s expression, Qin Yu became even more confused.

Actually, the moment when the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused together was also the moment when all the information regarding Zuo Qiumei entered Jiang Li. In this period of time, Jiang Li even came to know about everything that had occurred to Zuo Qiumei in her life.

In this period of time, Jiang Li had also completely comprehended the lump of spatial laws in her body. As for the day when the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused with one another, Jiang Li was actually... remembering the time when she was dual training with Qin Yu.

That was because she was able to discover a bit of Qin Yu’s comprehension of the spatial laws during their dual training.

This single day of recalling had actually allowed Jiang Li to completely comprehend the portions of the spatial laws that she was unable to comprehend. In other words... Jiang Li had already comprehended the spatial laws.

Merely, the current Qin Yu didn’t know about it.

After all, what Jiang Li had comprehended was the Divine Realm’s spatial laws. The spatial laws of the Divine Realm were simply of no use within Qin Yu’s New Cosmos.

“What’s wrong? Could it be that there’s something that’s embarrassing to say?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li's face was red. She muttered. "It's just, it's just that I've comprehended the spatial laws, comprehended the spatial laws, so I woke up."

"Oh." Qin Yu answered. Immediately after, his reaction came. "What did you say?" Qin Yu suddenly opened his eyes and looked at Jiang Li in shock. "You said you've comprehended the spatial laws?"

Jiang Li nodded. She raised her head and looked to Qin Yu and smiled brilliantly. "What? You don't believe me?"

"Li'er, you're not lying?" Qin Yu burst into ecstasy. If Li'er were to become a Godking, then her safety would've been guaranteed. Furthermore, he would also not have to be too fearful in his conduct.

After two hours.

Inside a pavilion in that hundred mile circumference internal lake in the Purple Mystic Mansion's back garden. Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Jiang Lan were seated around a cyan colored stone table.

"Little Yu, you said that Li'er has comprehended the Spatial Laws and become a Godking?" Once Jiang Lan Qin Yu's words, he was immediately shocked. Jiang Li had not cultivated for a long time. Furthermore, the amount of time she had been a High Level Heavenly Deity was even shorter. How could she possibly become a Godking so quickly? This was indeed an unimaginable thing.

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li with a smile.

"Uncle Lan, it's better for Li'er to explain herself." Qin Yu remembered the explanation that Jiang Li gave him while he was in the pavilion building. Even now, he was still shocked.

Jiang Li looked to Jiang Lan. "Uncle Lan, it's because of Aunt Zuo Qiumei."

"A'mei?" Jiang Lan's expression slightly changed.

Jiang Li lightly nodded and said. "Yes, that's right. When the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused together, it entered my soul, dissipated and

then fused with me, I came to a complete understanding.”

Jiang Lan was calmly listening.

“Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s study of the soul had already reached an extremely high level. One could even say that she have thoroughly studied the soul. As for the even more important ‘True Spirit,’ Aunt Zuo Qiumei was unable to comprehend it.” Jiang Li slowly said. If one were to ask who knew Zuo Qiumei the best in the world, then it would be Jiang Li.

“When Aunt Zuo Qiumei received the attack from the Sage Emperors, the space surrounding her was frozen and she was incapable of teleportation. Of her two great followers, one died on the spot and the other one was heavily injured. To be attacked by the Sage Emperors together, Aunt Zuo Qiumei knew that she was unable to escape. Thus, before her death, she completely fused her understanding of the spatial laws, all her energy as well as her soul itself into two drops of tears. Only her True Spirit was dissipated by the attacks.” Jiang Li’s voice was downcast. Her eyes were also slightly red.

Back then, Zuo Qiumei had treated Jiang Li as if she were her own daughter. Thus, Jiang Li naturally felt extremely painful right now.

“Had it been other Godkings, they would definitely be unable to do such a thing. However, Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s study of the soul had already reached the pinnacle level.”

“When these two drops of Soul Tears of Life completely fused, I came to understand everything that Aunt Zuo Qiumei experienced. I also easily comprehended the spatial laws left behind by Aunt Zuo Qiumei.” After Jiang Li finished her speech, she grew silent.

At this moment, Jiang Lan was also silent.

It was very easy to understand why Jiang Li managed to reach the Godking level right away. This was actually completely contributed to Zuo Qiumei. She had directly passed on everything to Jiang Li through the soul.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other.

The two of them were both able to imagine Jiang Lan's current frame of mind.

Jiang Lan softly exhaled. He displayed a smile on his face and looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. "Little Yu, Li'er, now that the two of you both possess the strength of Godkings, what do you plan to do from now on?"

Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu. Jiang Li was determined to support whatever Qin Yu chose to do.

Qin Yu already had a plan as to what to do in the future.

"Uncle Lan, there is still a major gap between our current strength and the strength of the Sage Emperors. Thus, I plan to take two separate steps." Qin Yu directly said. "The first step could be considered as an incubation period. In this period of time, I will not create a major disturbance. After all, I would have to wait till Li'er gives birth in order to advance to the second step."

Jiang Lan looked at Jiang Li's stomach. Her stomach was bulging. Although it wasn't small, it was still quite far away from labor and delivery.

Jiang Lan slightly nodded.

Qin Yu continued. "There are two matters to be done in the first step of incubation period. The first matter is to strengthen our own power and the second matter is to reduce the morale of the Sage Emperors and disrupt the unity between them."

Jiang Lan's eyes shined.

"What you said is very reasonable. Merely, how do we go about raising our own strength? One can't just increase strength easily through training." Jiang Lan said with a smile.

Qin Yu nodded while smiling. "I understand this too. I plan to... invite the hidden Godkings to help us."

"Invite the hidden Godkings?" Jiang Lan started to shake his head.

Qin Yu knew very well that the possibility of successfully inviting

hidden Godkings was extremely low. However, Qin Yu still had his preparations.

“Uncle Lan, I know that Senior Zuo Qiumei has a follower called Yi Feng. Now that Li'er has become the Godking of Life, I believe that Godking Yi Feng would agree to help us because of Li'er and some persuasion from myself.” Qin Yu's first target was that Southern Boundary Archipelago's Bamboo Forest Island's Island Master Yi Feng.

“Yi Feng?”

Jiang Lan's eyes shined. He then slightly nodded. “If you were to ask him, then there is indeed a possibility of success. However, Little Yu... have you seen Yi Feng before? Do you even know where he is?”

“Uncle Lan, you can rest assured. Last time when I went to search for the Mirage Spirit Mirror, I've encountered Yi Feng. Thus, I am familiar with his aura. Even if he has left the Southern Boundary Archipelago, I would still easily be able to detect him through the use of my Spatial Energy.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Qin Yu then smiled. “As for the other Godkings... although it is extremely difficult to make them join us, I am nevertheless a Craftsman God.”

Jiang Lan grew silent. He then shook his head and said. “Using Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to invite Godkings would not present a high possibility of success. Unless, you are to be willing to use first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to invite them.”

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu also knew very well that it would definitely not be easy to invite hidden Godkings that could conceal themselves for so long. Merely... no matter what, it is better to try.

If they were able to invite two or three Godkings, then with Qin Yu, his clone, Jiang Li and the hidden Uncle Lan, Qin Yu's side would possess sufficient strength.

[TL: Found out in this chapter that Zuo Qiumei should be Zuoqiu Mei.

Li'er actually called her Aunt Zuoqiu. However. I'm changing that to Aunt Zuo Qiumei. Because... well... it's too many Zuo Qiumei to change to Zuoqiu Mei.]

Chapter 14: Water Screen

“You mentioned lowering the morale of the Sage Emperors and destroying their unity. How do you plan to do that?” Jiang Lan asked.

Qin Yu lightly smiled and said. “It is extremely easy to lower their morale. As long as I occasionally attack and defeat their Godkings, then after this matter becomes spread through the Divine Realm, the Sage Emperors’ morale will naturally lower.”

“Moreover, as long as the Sage Emperors fight me a few times, they’ll come to realize... that Spatial Freezing is useless against me.” Qin Yu had a confident expression on his face. “No matter how they surround me, I am still capable of instantly entering the New Cosmos. Furthermore, last time when I fought against Zhou Tong, I only accelerated the time by a thousand times. Actually, time acceleration of a thousand times is nowhere near my limit.”

Jiang Lan was startled.

His gasp was almost too much, that the youth from the Mortal Realm had now become an expert of the Divine Realm.

Currently, the New Cosmos’ Mortal Realm space was completed and the temporal laws were also completed. Merely, because the higher level of cosmic space was still in the process of growing, Qin Yu was only capable of using Time Acceleration.

As for Time Stop and Time Reversal, they were still impossible for Qin Yu to use.

However, even if it was only Time Acceleration, Qin Yu’s time Acceleration still greatly surpassed only a thousand times.

The reason why Qin Yu had only accelerated time by only a thousand times back then was because... with only a thousand times and Qin Yu’s reaction speed, it was more than sufficient to block the incoming attacks from Zhou Tong.

“As long as the Eight Great Sage Emperors continue to be defeated

several times in a row, I truly wonder how they'll continue to have morale." Qin Yu continued. "As for destroying their unity, it's even easier. That's because... the Eight Great Sage Emperors were not united to begin with."

Qin Yu still clearly remembered that in the skies above the Eastern Sea, that Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu even hinted at Qin Yu with his eyes.

That expression of his eyes had allowed Qin Yu to understand that Huangfu Yu's was still on Qin Yu's side.

"All of this is merely the first step, the incubation period. As Li'er is still pregnant, I can only search for stability. Once Li'er finishes giving birth, I shall set forth the second step and conduct a grand ten thousand thunder-like attacks on the Thunder Punishment City!" A cold sharpness flashed through Qin Yu's eyes.

Jiang Li and Jiang Lan both gasped a mouthful of cool air.

Attack the Thunder Punishment City?

The Thunder Punishment City was the most otherworldly amongst the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Standing behind it was the Thunder Punishment Godking. This had given rise to no one daring to provoke it in the countless number of years.

"Others fear that Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. However, I..." Qin Yu coldly smiled in his heart.

The Exalted Celestials were merely people who had comprehended the spatial laws as well as the temporal laws. Unfortunately... what the Exalted Celestials had comprehended was merely the Divine Realm's spatial laws and temporal laws. Once they enter the New Cosmos, their abilities would become useless.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the responsibility on his shoulders.

The current him was no longer alone like before. Instead, he had a wife and would also soon have a child. All of this had caused Qin Yu to be on strong alert against dangers.

The existence of the Thunder Punishment City was something that brought about dangers to his relatives.

Since it was a threat, Qin Yu would naturally not allow this threat to continue to exist!

“Qin Yu, your second step of attacking the Thunder Punishment City, you must make sure to have the adequate preparations. Without absolute certainty of success, you must definitely not launch your attack.” Jiang Lan warned Qin Yu solemnly.

After all, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was not an easy target.

“I know. That’s the reason why I decided this to be the second step.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

Jiang Lan nodded. Jiang Lan was very assured as to the way Qin Yu handled things.

The Purple Mystic Star gradually grew colder. Goose feathers like snowflakes started to float from the sky. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were snuggled up against each other inside the Purple Mystic Mansion’s pavilion, as they watched the snowflakes swirling in the air.

“Brother Yu, when I was at the Divine Realm’s Floating Snow City, I would see snowflakes everyday. Sigh, I truly wonder how Yan’er is doing right now.” Jiang Li said softly.

Qin Yu lightly smiled to Jiang Li. “Li’er, do you want to see what Yan’er is doing?”

Jiang Li immediately looked at Qin Yu in confusion.

Qin Yu waved his hand. Immediately, an enormous water screen appeared in the air before the pavilion. The scene of the Divine Realm was surprisingly on the water screen.

The New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy was still capable of travelling through the channel and covering the entire Divine Realm. Thus, Qin Yu knew about everything that occurred in the Divine Realm. Currently... Qin Yu

had only transmitted what he had seen to the water screen.

“Ah, Floating Snow City.” Jiang Li was pleasantly surprised.

The Floating Snow City in midair appeared in the enormous water screen.

“Is Yan’er inside the Floating Snow City?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu with anticipation. Qin Yu smiled and said. “Jiang Yan is not in the Floating Snow City. Instead, she’s at...” Qin Yu smiled and then turned over to face the water screen.

The scene within the water screen immediately changed. An enormous city on the ground appeared on the water screen. Rapidly, the water screen enlarged the city. Soon, a courtyard manor appeared on the water screen. After passing through the walls of the courtyard manor, what appeared was a white gowned Jun Luoyu sitting side by side with Jiang Yan on the grass. The two of them were chatting with one another.

“Yan’er seems to be very happy.” Seeing this scene, Jiang Li displayed a smile.

“Li’er, should we go and do ‘that’?” Qin Yu suddenly said to Jiang Li’s ears.

Jiang Li turned around and looked to Qin Yu in shock. “Right now?”

“Mn, it’s been a long time already. Let’s do it now.” Qin Yu smiled and said. Jiang Li also nodded with an expression of anticipation.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li disappeared from the pavilion in the center of the lake.

In the skies of the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea. This was the same region where Qin Yu last fought the two Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li appeared in the sky.

“It’s been so long since we’ve been to the Divine Realm. This time, we shall jolt the Divine Realm once again.” Qin Yu smiled as he looked to Jiang Li. As for Jiang Li, she raised her head and looked to the sky.

The ocean that was originally calm and tranquil seemed to have been stirred up by a giant. Gradually, the ocean waves started to roll. As for the sky, various multi-colored clouds appeared. More and more clouds of various colors were gathered. The clouds were red, orange, yellow, green, cyan, blue, and purple colors. This was precisely the 'Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds' that appears when a Godking was born.

In the surroundings of every cloud were all kinds of gorgeous colored lights circulating through. It was extremely dazzling.

“Chi!” A lightning streaked through the vast sky. Soon, lightning after lightning appeared. A countless number of lightning snakes soared to the skies. The number of Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds grew more and more too.

“Brother Yu?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu.

“It’s about time to leave. All those Godkings have taken note of us already.” Qin Yu smiled. He held Jiang Li’s hand and disappeared from the Eastern Sea with her.

The Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds appeared in the thousands of miles wide vast sky. The sound of the thunder and lightning was so loud that it resonated through the entire Divine Realm. Naturally, the Godkings of the Divine Realm all took note of this.

The message sent forth by this matter was extremely clear... another Godking was born.

When Zhou Xian discovered this scene in the Thunder Punishment City, his expression turned gloomy.

“Another Godking was born?” In these past years, Zhou Xian had felt that he had been unlucky the entire time.

Duanmu Yu had become a Godking and that Qin Yu who had suddenly emerged, although he did not become a Godking, was even more powerful than ordinary Godkings!

Yet he, Zhou Xian...

How many hundred of millions of years had it been? Yet he was still only a High Level Heavenly Deity.

Crossing the step from the High Level Heavenly Deity stage to the Godking stage was indeed extremely difficult. It was extremely normal for him to not reach the Godking stage. However, the emergence of Duanmu Yu and Qin Yu in succession naturally caused Zhou Xian to feel extremely unfairly treated in his heart.

Especially...

Another Godking was actually born today.

“Imperial Father, where is that newly born Godking?” Seeing Zhou Huo in the sky, Zhou Xian immediately flew over and promptly asked his father.

Zhou Huo was frowning. He said in suspicion. “According to the location where the Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds appeared, underneath the center of the Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds would be where that Godking is at. That place, it’s actually...”

“What is it actually?” Zhou Xian grew a bit impatient.

“It’s actually the location where Zhou Ran and your Second Uncle fought against Qin Yu.” Zhou Huo also grew suspicious.

Neither Zhou Huo nor the others managed to see Qin Yu and Jiang Li. That was because Qin Yu had been using his Spatial Energy to observe the entire Divine Realm the entire time. Right after those Godkings became alarmed by the change in the sky, Qin Yu had already brought Jiang Li and returned to the New Cosmos.

Those Godkings were only capable of determining where the newly emerged Godking appeared based on the location of the Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds.

Usually, when a newly emerged Godking appeared, they would immediately be detected by the Divine Realm and cause the signs signaling the birth of the Godking. From the way Zhou Huo and them saw it...

As the signs signaling the birth of the Godking appeared there, then the newly emerged Godking ought to have become a Godking there.

“Xian’er, stay here. I’ll go over to the Eastern Sea to check it out.” Zhou Huo suddenly said.

“Imperial Father, I also want to go.” Zhou Xian was also curious of that newly emerged Godking. Especially because... that newly emerged Godking appeared at where Qin Yu last fought his cousin and uncle.

Confronted with his son’s request, Zhou Huo could only nod.

Many people of the Divine Realm were curious of the newly emerged Godkings. Especially because this newly emerged Godking had suddenly disappeared and surprisingly no one knew about this Godking’s identity.

New Cosmos. Purple Mystic Star. In the pavilion in the center of the lake in the Purple Mystic Mansion. Qin Yu and Jiang Li returned to this location.

“Brother Yu, I reckon that even if those Godkings thought till their brains exploded, they would still not be able to realise that I did not become a Godking at that location at all.” Jiang Li was smiling extremely happily.

Jiang Li had completely comprehended the Divine Realm’s spatial laws within the New Cosmos.

Merely, the Divine Realm was incapable of sensing Jiang Li who was in the New Cosmos.

“Li’er, look over there.” Qin Yu pointed ahead.

Before the pavilion in the center of the lake, on the enormous water screen, appeared the scene of the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea. At this moment, two Godkings had appeared in the skies above the Eastern Sea.

In the skies above the Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea.

In a short moment, eleven people appeared here. Among these people, only Zhou Xian was not a Godking. The other people all greeted each other. The eleven people that appeared were all from the Eight Great

Divine Families. Not a single person from the Ascender Powers appeared.

“Everyone, did any of you all discover who this newly emerged Godking was?” Huangfu Yu was the first to ask.

Immediately, those Godkings all looked at each other. After a short moment, all of them came to an understanding. Surprisingly, not a single one of them knew who the newly emerged Godking was.

“Why is this newly emerged Godking hiding his or her identity?” Jiang Fan frowned and said.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors generally wanted to investigate all of the experts of the Divine Realm. Yet now, a newly emerged Godking actually disappeared, causing them to be unable to investigate him or her.

“Let’s not talk about the fact that they’re hiding their identity. The most important matter is... why did this newly emerged Godking managed to achieve comprehension and reach the Godking stage here?” Zhou Huo’s expression was solemn as he said that. “This location is where Qin Yu last appeared. I find it very hard to believe that a High Level Heavenly Deity just so happened to achieve comprehension and become a Godking here.”

Was it coincidental?

More than half of the Godkings present did not believe that it was coincidental.

The Divine Realm’s ocean space was extremely vast. It was greater than even hundreds of millions of miles wide. How could there be such a coincidence?

“Brother Zhou Huo, you mean to say that this newly emerged Godking is related to Qin Yu?” The Utmost West Sage Emperor asked.

At this moment, Zhou Huo grew silent for a moment. He then said. “Although I am not completely certain, the possibility is very large. Everyone, we should carefully think over the proposal that I gave after the battle last time.”

“Brother Zhou Huo, you all can chat about this matter. I shall take my leave first.” Huangfu Yu laughed and then disappeared with a teleportation.

Zhou Huo glanced at the location where Huangfu Yu disappeared from. He frowned but did not say anything.

Inside the New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Mansion’s pavilion in the center of the lake. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were watching all of this unfold.

“Brother Yu, this Zhou Huo is indeed extremely ruthless. He actually wanted to handle you like how they handled Aunt Zuo Qiumei.” Jiang Li displayed an angry expression on her face.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “Rest assured, Li’er. This Zhou Huo will soon find out that his scheme is worthless. I truly want to see what his expression will be like when he believes that I am unable to escape after he freezes the space, yet I suddenly disappear.”

A year later.

In the Divine Realm’s Southern Sea’s airspace. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were flying against the wind. In a blink of an eye, they had traveled through the space and reached the Southern Boundary Archipelago.

“Brother Yu, is that Godking Yi Feng here?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu slightly smiled. “That Godking Yi Feng is located on the Southern Boundary Archipelago’s Bamboo Forest Island. Surprisingly, he did not change his location after his appearance last time. He is still on the Bamboo Forest Island.”

Afterwards, Qin Yu held Jiang Li’s hand. The two of them turned into two rays of light and descended onto the Bamboo Forest Island.

Chapter 15: Persuasion

The sea breeze brushed pass. The ocean of countless bamboos of the Bamboo Forest Island waved with the wind and gave birth to a burst of 'rustle' sounds. The sound continued for quite some time before stopping.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were standing on the beach of the Bamboo Forest Island.

"What a beautiful ocean of bamboos. There's actually this many bamboos on an island." Jiang Li looked at the jade green bamboos and gasped.

Qin Yu was familiar with this Bamboo Forest Island. He immediately pointed to the ocean of bamboos ahead. "Li'er, this ocean of bamboos was not birthed by nature. Instead, it is the transformation of an extremely powerful treasure. Once one enters the ocean of bamboos, one would be trapped within. Of course, Li'er, you're already a Godking now. Even if you were trapped within it, you'd still be able to easily escape."

"Transformation of a treasure?" Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu in shock.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. "Wait a moment. Once you see that Godking Yi Feng, you'll understand then."

"Could it be Godking Yi Feng's treasure 'Vast Territory?'" Jiang Li suddenly said in shock. "That was the sole Spatial Grandmist Treasure among all the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures."

Qin Yu looked to Jiang Li in shock. How did she know about this?

After seeing Qin Yu's expression, Jiang Li smiled. "Brother Yu, after the two Soul Tears of Life completely fused with me, I gained access to all of Aunt Zuo Qiumei's memories. This Godking Yi Feng is one of Aunt Zuo Qiumei's two great followers and is also the possessor of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure 'Vast Territory'. Back then, Godking Yi Feng was only able to escape with his life after being surrounded and attacked by the Sage Emperors by using this Vast Territory."

Qin Yu nodded.

Qin Yu also knew a bit about the battle from back then. The Sage Emperors joined hands and froze the space. This caused Zuo Qiumei and them to be incapable of teleportation. In that sort of situation, Zuo Qiumei and them had no way of escaping.

Before Qin Yu's emergence, there were only ten publicly announced first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

The Eight Great Sage Emperors each possessed a single first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Asura Godking possessed one. The last one was this Godking, Yi Feng's. Merely, his Grandmist Spiritual Treasure 'Vast Territory' was a Spatial Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In terms of attack power, Vast Territory was inferior to the other nine first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. However, if one were to compare the ability of trapping others and helping one escape, then Vast Territory was extremely powerful.

"Brother Yu..." Jiang Li suddenly frowned. She said anxiously. "If Godking Yi Feng has been in the ocean of bamboos the entire time, how do we speak with him? This ocean of bamboos itself should be the Vast Territory. This first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, once one enters it, it will be difficult for one to escape even if one is a Godking."

Qin Yu lightly smiled.

"How to speak with him? We can just speak directly." Qin Yu looked at the ocean of bamboos. In a clear voice, he said. "Godking Yi Feng, I am Qin Yu. This person next to me is my wife Jiang Li. I wish that Godking Yi Feng would come out to meet us."

Qin Yu's voice was so loud that it echoed through the heaven and earth like thunder. Merely, no matter how much this voice echoed, it remained in the several thousand miles range.

"Jiang Li?"

A surprised voice was heard. A thin man wearing a white gown appeared. Qin Yu immediately recognized that this man was Godking Yi Feng. Compared to the last time they met, this Godking Yi Feng seemed to have become even skinnier. His appearance was like that of a sick and

weak man.

“Uncle Yi Feng.” Jiang Li bowed cleverly.

Yi Feng looked at Jiang Li. Hearing her call him ‘Uncle Yi Feng’, had caused Yi Feng to be extremely happy. He displayed a rare kind smile. “Little girl Jiang Li, never would I have expected that since our last meeting, you’ve actually already become someone’s wife. Furthermore, you’ve also reached the Godking level.”

“Its due to the help from Aunt Zuo Qiumei. Had it not been for Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s Soul Tears of Life, I’m afraid that it would have taken me countless years to reach the Godking level.” A sentimental expression was shown in Jiang Li’s eyes.

“Aunt Zuo Qiumei? A’mei?”

Yi Feng was slightly startled. His gaze had turned misty. He seemed to have recalled the days when he had followed Zuo Qiumei.

“Little girl Jiang Li, according to what I know, you ought to only have obtained a single drop of Soul Tear of Life. How did you manage to obtain two Soul Tears of Life?” Yi Feng looked at Jiang Li and asked. “Could it be that this second Soul Tear of Life was obtained by your husband, Qin Yu?”

Jiang Li took a glance at Qin Yu. Her eyes displayed the radiance of happiness. “Mn, it’s Qin Yu who gave me the other Soul Tear of Life.”

Yi Feng looked at Qin Yu. He nodded satisfied and said. “Little girl Jiang Li, this husband of yours is truly not bad. Surprisingly, he was actually willing to give the Soul Tear of Life to you.”

“Furthermore, ever since the last time this Qin Yu came here, I started paying attention to what’s happening in the Divine Realm. These years, the news of Qin Yu continued to arrive. This husband of yours is truly extraordinary.” Yi Feng looked at Qin Yu with a gaze of admiration. “To be able to craft a new first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure and become the new Craftsman God. Using first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures as gifts. Publicly kidnapping the bride in the Sage Emperor’s Palace. He even defeated two Great Godkings on the Eastern Sea in succession. Little girl

Jiang Li, for you to be able to find such a husband, I am also happy for you. If A'mei were still here, she would definitely also be happy for you."

To be praised like so by another, Qin Yu also felt happy in his heart.

"However, the two of you should not be too complacent." Godking Yi Feng's expression sunk.

"The Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm have a joint agreement. They would not allow for another power to grow again and would definitely extinguish them during their budding stage." Yi Feng said solemnly as he looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

Qin Yu frowned.

Jiang Li asked in confusion. "Didn't the Divine Realm already have the Three Great Ascender Powers? How did these Three Great Ascender Powers manage to become established in the Divine Realm?"

Yi Feng lightly smiled and said. "The emergence of the Three Great Ascender Powers were formed by a certain chance. One was because of the birth of the Unfettered Exalted Celestial six quadrillion years ago. This allowed the ascenders to have a backing. The other was from the sudden emergence of the Asura Godking. Furthermore, the Blood Demon Queen and the Asura Godking possessed an ambiguous relationship. As for the Godkings of the Dual Domain Island, they are also extremely powerful. The Three Great Ascender Powers managed to set foot to power due to many reasons."

"By the time they finished emerging, if the Eight Great Divine Families wished to extinguish them, they would definitely have to sustain heavy losses. On top of that, there's the Unfettered Exalted Celestial in the shadows. Thus, the Eight Great Divine Families ended up maintaining a peaceful relationship with the Three Great Ascender Powers."

Yi Feng suddenly started to laugh mockingly. "However, the Eight Great Divine Families have an agreement with each other. The emergence of the Three Great Ascender Powers was already the limit of their tolerance. They would definitely not allow for a fourth ascender power to be born. If an indication of such a thing was ever to appear, then the Eight Great

Divine Families would eliminate them during their budding stage.”

“Back then, my big brother and I followed A’mei. Because of the fact that three Godkings were together and A’mei also possessed leadership capability, we managed to gather quite a few people underneath us. This caused the Eight Great Divine Families to feel threatened. Thus, they decided to extinguish this power that had yet to mature. The Eight Great Divine Families were extremely unwavering in their methods. Once they set off, they did not allow anyone to survive. Because of this, my big brother died and A’mei also ended up dying in the end. Only I managed to barely escape with my life.”

Yi Feng had a self mocking smile on his face.

Yi Feng suddenly looked at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. “Qin Yu, if my guess is correct, then the sign signaling the birth of a Godking that occurred not long ago ought to be little girl Jiang Li’s, right?”

“Yes, that’s right.” Qin Yu nodded.

Yi Feng’s expression turned solemn. “Qin Yu, from the battle on the Eastern Sea, you’ve already displayed your strength and made the Eight Great Divine Families completely realize it. You are definitely comparable to a powerful Godking. Adding on the fact that Jiang Li has also become a Godking; and the most important matter being... you two are in odds against them. I think... those Eight Great Divine Families will be planning to kill the two of you.”

“There’s no need for us to fear that. Brother Yu defeated two Godkings last time.” Jiang Li was completely confident of Qin Yu.

Yi Feng shook his head.

“You’re wrong. Last time, the Eight Great Divine Families were caught unprepared. At the beginning, they had only thought Qin Yu to be a High Level Heavenly Deity. Thus, they did not think too deeply of how to take care of Qin Yu. However, if they were to set off again, then it would be completely different! Because they know of Qin Yu’s might, once they set off to attack again, they would definitely do so with absolute certainty. By the time you all regret your decisions, it would be too late already!”

Yi Feng's eyes were brightly locked on to Qin Yu and Jiang Li. "I advise you two to join the Asura Sea and seek help from the Asura Godking Luo Fan. Luo Fan's might is extremely astonishing. His might is even more terrifying after he obtained a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. The Eight Great Divine Families would also not be willing to go and provoke him."

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

All that Yi Feng had said were things that Qin Yu knew very well in his heart. However, this Yi Feng did not know of his true trump card. Qin Yu's true trump card was his New Cosmos. The only reason the Eight Great Divine Families were able to kill Zuo Qiumei was because the Spatial Freezing caused her to become unable to escape.

However, was there anyone capable of preventing Qin Yu from teleporting?

There wasn't!

"Godking Yi Feng, please listen to me." Qin Yu looked to Godking Yi Feng.

Godking Yi Feng nodded and looked to Qin Yu. "Go ahead."

"Godking Yi Feng, Li'er and I are capable of hiding ourselves, making the Eight Great Divine Families unable to find us. However, Li'er is currently pregnant. I am incapable of putting up with having my child to hide for eternity too. I am also incapable of putting up with making my friends and relatives unable to live their lives openly because of me. Thus, I wish to fight against those Sage Emperors. I... require your assistance too, Godking Yi Feng."

Qin Yu said his request. Qin Yu did not want to speak too many emotional words. After all, the person he's trying to persuade was a Godking. Yi Feng would also have his own beliefs.

"Fight?"

Yi Feng displayed a trace of anger within his eyes. "Qin Yu, don't you dare be too arrogant. Who do you think the Sage Emperors are? How

could the Sage Emperors who have existed since the birth of the Divine Realm be so easy to handle? If you do not wish to live, then do not make Jiang Li suffer with you. As for I, I too will not become crazy like you.”

Yi Feng humped, turned around and proceeded to walk toward the ocean of bamboos. After two to three steps, he had already entered the ocean of bamboos.

“Godking Yi Feng.”

“Uncle Yi Feng.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li voiced at the same time. However, Yi Feng didn't come out. Only his voice sounded beside Qin Yu's ears. “Qin Yu, do not repeat the tragedy that befell A'mei again. Also, do not believe that just because you've defeated two Godkings that you'll be able to fight against the Sage Emperors. The attack power of Sage Emperors combined with their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures is something that you could never imagine.”

After the voice dissipated, regardless of what Qin Yu and Jiang Li said, Godking Yi Feng would not respond. Only the 'rustle' sound of the ocean of bamboos was heard.

After some time, Qin Yu and Jiang Li had no choice but to admit that their efforts had failed.

“Never had I expected for the first target, the target that we've determined to possess the highest possibility of success, was a failure. The beginning of the journey is truly detrimental!” Qin Yu smiled a self mocking smile.

Jiang Li could also only helplessly smile.

“Brother Yu, why didn't you say that the Sage Emperors' Spatial Freezing is useless toward you? If you had said that, then Godking Yi Feng might consider it more.” Jiang Li asked Qin Yu.

Qin Yu smiled helplessly. “After he finished his words, he immediately left. Did I even have the time to speak of that? Furthermore, even if I said it, would he even believe me? Li'er, had you not been to the New Cosmos,

would you believe that there's another different set of spatial laws and temporal laws? Would you believe that there's an unimaginable amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy?"

Jiang Li was startled.

That's right, some things regarding Qin Yu were truly too miraculous. If one did not see it for themselves, they would definitely not be able to believe it.

"Mn?"

Qin Yu suddenly frowned. A Divine Awareness originating from a Godking from Mount Blazing Flame had suddenly covered the entire Divine Realm. It so happened to discover Qin Yu and Jiang Li. At this moment, Jiang Li also sensed the search of the Godking's Divine Awareness. Jiang Li immediately said to Qin Yu. "Brother Yu, a Godking has discovered us. Let's return."

Qin Yu's eyes suddenly started shining. He started to smile.

"Li'er, the most major reason why this Godking Yi Feng was unwilling to help us was because he believes that I am incapable of escaping the killing encirclement of the Eight Great Divine Families. If I were to fight against those Sage Emperors in front of his home and slightly display my skills, then he ought to believe my abilities if he were to see it for himself." Qin Yu said with a smile.

Jiang Li grew silent for a moment. She then also nodded.

"Merely, I wonder how many Godkings the Eight Great Divine Families would dispatch to handle us?" Qin Yu said with a smile. "Li'er, if danger comes, you are to immediately enter the New Cosmos, got it?"

In terms of defense, Jiang Li was actually even more powerful than Qin Yu. Jiang Li wore the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Purple Rain Dress. The ordinary Godkings' attacks would not injure her in the slightest. Furthermore, she possessed the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Water Splitter. Thus, her safety was definitely secure. However, Jiang Li still felt a burst of warmth from Qin Yu's words.

Qin Yu's New Cosmos' Spatial Energy covered the entire Divine Realm. Of the Divine Realm's Eight Great Sacred Lands, other than the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold and the Subterranean City, there were people dispatched from the rest of the Six Great Sacred Lands.

“Hff, they've actually only dispatched six Godkings. However, all six of them are Sage Emperors. Six Great Sage Emperors joining hands, what a great display! Could it be that these Six Great Sage Emperors want to eliminate this threat, me, during my budding stage?” Qin Yu said softly. His eyes were instead bursting with excitement.

Chapter 16: Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl

“Rumble!”

Like a black dragon, an enormous lightning suddenly flashed through the heavens and earth. It connected the dusky sky with the vast earth. Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo’s body was faintly flickering with lightning. He was standing in the airspace before the Thunder Punishment City. In his surroundings, countless electric snakes were revolving around him like lively children.

“Everyone, the truth has revealed itself. The Godking that was born that day is Jiang Li. According to our agreement back then, since the new Godking belongs to Qin Yu’s party, then we must exterminate them.” Zhou Huo’s expression was cold. Within his eyes was flickering lightning. As for his voice, it was resounding in the other seven Sage Emperors’ minds.

At the same moment, the other Seven Great Sage Emperors were all clearly listening.

“What Brother Zhou Huo say is reasonable. This Qin Yu is already antagonistic against our Eight Great Divine Families and that Qin Yu himself is comparable to Two Great Godkings. If we were to add on his ability of craftsmanship, if we were to allow him to grow, his threat to us would be even greater.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun’s clear voice sounded in the other Sage Emperors’ mind.

“Brother Jiang Fan, this Jiang Li is your daughter. What is your take on this?” The Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu’s voice sounded.

Once the Utmost East Sage Emperor Huangfu Yu said those words, the Eight Great Sage Emperors immediately grew quiet. Only after some time did Jiang Fan finally say in a very slow manner. “We’ll move according to what we decided back then and directly root out the threat!”

“Haha...” Zhou Huo started laughing. “Brother Jiang Fan doesn’t have to be too ruthless. We merely need to kill that Qin Yu. As for Jiang Li... we can let her live. However, that vile spawn between her and Qin Yu...”

“That vile spawn naturally would not have the opportunity to exist.” Jiang Fan said indifferently.

“Good.” Zhou Huo started to set up the arrangements as if natural. “According to what we have discussed last time, Brother Huangfu and Brother Putai do not need to participate in the manner of encircling and killing Qin Yu. The two of you merely need to block Luo Fan who might appear. As for us six, we will set off directly.”

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo, the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan, the Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun, the Utmost West Sage Emperor Shentu Yan, the Southwest Sage Emperor Tang Lan and the Northeast Sage Emperor Mu Qin.

The Six Great Sage Emperors directly used their teleportation and appeared at the Southern Boundary Archipelago at the same time.

The sky was murky. The vast and boundless ocean was currently blustering and rolling.

“Bang!”

The enormous wave struck on a large dark reef of the island. The reef remained standing and did not move in the slightest. Yet, the enormous wave had shattered into countless splashes and fell to the beach.

In the sky above the large dark reef, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were standing alongside each other. The Six Great Sage Emperors had suddenly appeared and surrounded Qin Yu and Jiang Li.

Qin Yu’s swept his gaze at the Six Great Sage Emperors. With a smile on his face, he said. “What might have brought the Six Great Sage Emperors to come to this remote Southern Boundary Archipelago at the same time? Could it perhaps be for sightseeing? Oh, that doesn’t seem to be it. Could it be...” Qin Yu’s gaze suddenly turned sharp. “For me, Qin Yu?”

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan, and Mu Qin, five men and a woman, these six people all possessed a cold and indifferent gaze. When facing a man who was about to die, they would

naturally be cold and indifferent!

“Qin Yu, you are a genius. If you were capable of becoming aware of your own standing and follow the rules accordingly, then perhaps your future achievements would be astonishing. However... you no longer possess a future.” Zhou Huo laughed indifferently. At the same time, a spiritual pearl flickering with lightning suddenly appeared on top of Zhou Huo’s head.

Right after this spiritual pearl appear, Qin Yu felt that the surrounding space started to vibrate. Soon, the ten thousand miles space surrounding them actually didn’t have any movement at all.

“This is Spatial Freezing? It’s indeed amazing.” Qin Yu praised in admiration in his heart.

Qin Yu knew very well of the principle of Spatial Freezing. Generally, space would always be in a state of motion. Only through this could the Godkings borrow the movement to teleport away. Thus, once the space stopped moving, then Godkings would become incapable of teleportation.

However...

Spatial Freezing was only effective against ordinary Godkings. It was useless toward Qin Yu.

“Zhou Huo, is that little pearl that’s flickering with lightning the legendary Clan Protection Treasure of the Thunder Punishment City? That first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu asked with a smile.

Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and them were all shocked.

They were certain that since Qin Yu was capable of teleportation, he must’ve sensed that the surrounding space had already been frozen. Thus, he must’ve known that he could not teleport to flee away. In a situation where he couldn’t escape, instead of worrying about how to escape, he instead started asking about the Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

Truly ballsy!

As Zhou Huo had already frozen the space, he naturally did not fear Qin

Yu escaping. He nodded and said with a smile. “When the Divine Realm was born, the Eight Great Divine Families’ Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were born together with the Eight Great Sacred Lands. This spiritual pearl is precisely the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is also our Thunder Punishment City’s Clan Protection Treasure. It’s name is the Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl. Combined with my Zhou Clan’s bloodline, its might is even more powerful.” Zhou Huo had a pride expression on his face.

“Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl?”

Qin Yu’s heart moved. He began to think. “When I went to the Mountain Sea Palace, that silver haired silver eyed youngster had delivered three first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures to me that was given by his master. Among them, one was called the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl. Could this Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl be similar to the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?”

“It’s truly a pity. A new Craftsman God had only just been born in the Divine Realm. Yet, he will be dying already.” A gentle voice sounded. The person who spoke was the Southwest Sage Emperor, Tang Lan, the only female among the Sage Emperors. Above Tang Lan’s beautiful long blue hair also floated a spiritual pearl. Merely, this spiritual pearl was encircled with streams of water.

“Your death cannot be blame on others.” The Northeast Sage Emperor Mu Qin said coldly. A cyan colored spiritual pearl was floating above his head.

The Six Great Sage Emperors each possessed a spiritual pearl floating above their head. They were all of different colors and radiated a different sort of energy from the other. Merely, the auras from all of them were capable of vibrating the entire world.

“Qin Yu, prepare to receive your death.” Zhou Xian said coldly. This sentence from him was equivalent to the attack signal. Immediately, the Six Great Sage Emperors all started to increase their aura...

“Wait a moment.” Qin Yu suddenly shouted.

“What’s wrong? Are you afraid of death? Are you regretting?” Zhou Huo said in ridicule. Zhou Huo loved to see people to were about to die displaying their weak sides before him.

“Utmost West Sage Emperor.” Qin Yu’s gaze was focused upon the red spiritual pearl above Shentu Yan’s head. “This spiritual pearl of yours, is it called the ‘Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?’”

Although Shentu Yan was confused as to why Qin Yu asked this question, he still nodded and said. “The Spiritual Treasures of the Eight Great Divine Families were the Eight Great Origin Spiritual Pearls. My Shentu Clan controlled the fire attribute energy. This Clan Protection Treasure is called the ‘Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.’ Could there be something strange about that?”

“This Qin Yu, I reckon that he’s afraid of death and is trying to delay time. Haha...” Zhou Hou sneered.

At this moment, Qin Yu’s imagination was running wild.

When he saw the Spiritual Pearl on Shentu Yan’s head, Qin Yu sensed from the color, aura, luster and various other aspects of the spiritual pearl that... this Shentu Clan’s Spiritual Treasure was exactly the same as the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl that he received from the silver haired silver eyed youngster.

“Even their names are the same. They’re both first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. According to what these Sage Emperors said, the Eight Great Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures emerged during the time when the Divine Realm was born. Logically, such Spiritual Treasure would be unique. In that case, why did that silver haired silver eyed youngster give me a Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl?” Qin Yu was pondering in his heart.

“Furthermore, the Shentu Clan’s Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl appeared when the Divine Realm was born. How did that silver haired silver eyed youngster’s master obtain another Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl? For there to be two Fire Origin Spiritual Pearls, could it be that there are more than one Spiritual Pearl for the other seven Spiritual Pearls too?”

Qin Yu was immediately filled with puzzles.

However, the Six Great Sage Emperors would not allow Qin Yu to continue to think.

The sea wind swift past. It blew Qin Yu's hair into motion.

“Attack.”

Zhou Huo suddenly shouted coldly. Immediately, Zhou Huo started to emit a large amount of lightning from his body. He looked like a god of lightning. At the same time, a long whip that was formed completely out of lightning appeared in his hand. On the long whip, there were purple, cyan, black, white and various other colors of lightning revolving around it.

“Huff~~~”

The long whip shook. Like a godly dragon stretching its body, that lightning whip's length greatly increased to a hundred meters after a single shake. The enormous lightning whip immediately covered the space above Qin Yu. In the space where Qin Yu was, countless lightning bolts immediately covered it.

“Woosh!”

Ear piercing whistle was being fiercely heard. The long whip immediately reached the top of Qin Yu's head.

Qin Yu's hands were light rays of light. He abruptly started to grab the lightning whip. The silver gloves automatically appeared on Qin Yu's hands. Seeing that Qin Yu was actually trying to grab the lightning whip, Zhou Huo merely smiled grimly.

“Bang!”

Qin Yu's hands seemed to have completely covered the world and directly covered the lightning whip. However, in the very next instant, Qin Yu felt a pricking sensation coming from his hands. Immediately, his arms became completely numb.

“What level of lightning is this?” Qin Yu started to feel a terror in his

heart. He was wearing second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure gloves, yet he was still injured.

“Ignorant.”

Zhou Huo coldly humphed. At the same time, several tens of enormous whips appeared beside Zhou Huo. The current Zhou Huo was like an octopus, where his several tens of enormous whips were the enormous feet of the octopus.

A single lightning whip was already this powerful, if all several tens of them were to come at the same time... Thinking of that scene, Qin Yu's body felt a burst of numbness.

“Earlier, I only touched the lightning whip with my gloves, yet I still felt numbness through my arms. If my body were to come in contact with those lightning whips directly, I reckon that my body would be burned to dust.” Qin Yu became alarmed. Immediately after, he started to smile. “I am not my clone. My defense is unable to resist the attacks. Mn... I shall give my all and test out my strength today.”

Light flashed through Qin Yu's eyes.

“Huff!”

At this moment, the other five Sage Emperors were not in a rush to attack. They were merely looking the entire time. At this moment, they all saw with their own eyes that Qin Yu had turned into two.

One was a cyan gowned Qin Yu whereas the other was a black gowned Qin Yu. The black gowned Qin Yu rapidly retreated whereas the cyan gowned Qin Yu rushed toward those lightning whips.

“To even dare to face the Thunder Origin Energy, he's courting death.” Thought the surrounding Sage Emperors.

“Bang!” The several tens of lightning whips struck on the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu had a stunned expression. However, his body was not injured in the slightest!

“How is that possible?!”

Zhou Huo opened his eyes wide. The other five Sage Emperors were also shocked. “No matter how strong one’s defense is, it shouldn’t be possible for them to resist against the power of the Thunder Origin.” Zhou Huo was unable to believe what had happened.

How could the Six Great Sage Emperors possibly know that the cyan gowned Qin Yu was actually a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? Since the birth of the Divine Realm, there had never been an incident of a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure being smashed apart.

After all, first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were simply too hard.

Thus, the cyan gowned Qin Yu’s body’s defense was also extremely terrifying. Furthermore... even if the attack were capable of breaking apart the cyan gowned Qin Yu, the cyan gowned Qin Yu was still capable of turning into Coldmist Air.

An undying body!

“Zhou Huo, is this your power? As Sage Emperors, could it be that you all had thought that you’d be able to defeat me with merely a single Zhou Huo?” The black gowned Qin Yu said with an indifferent laughter from far away. And at this moment, the black gowned Qin Yu was holding a simple and unadorned black spear in his hand. This black spear also had strains of dark and yellow color on it.

Divine Spear Waning Snow. Qin Yu had finally taken out the Divine Spear Waning Snow which was even more frightening than a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.

“Competing the attack power? How could the attack power of the Divine Spear Waning Snow possibly be inferior to your first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?” Qin Yu began to have an excitement for battle. It had already been a long time since he last felt like this.

“Brother Jiang Fan, you go and take care of Jiang Li. As for that Qin Yu, we’ll take care of him.” Said the Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Brother Zhou Huo, Tang

Lan, us three shall handle the cyan gowned Qin Yu. As for the black gowned Qin Yu, Brother Shentu and Brother Mu shall handle him. What does everyone think about this?”

None of the Sage Emperors had any complaints on the arrangement set by the Utmost South Sage Emperor.

Even when killing a chicken, one must use an ox-killing knife. In battles, one must go all out! Furthermore, the strength displayed by the cyan gowned Qin Yu was obviously stronger than the black gowned Qin Yu. Merely, the current Zhou Huo, Jiang Fan and them, none of them had sensed the might of Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow!

“Huff!”

Bodies were moving like lightning. Zhou Huo, Tang Lan and Duanmu Yun immediately surrounded the cyan gowned Qin Yu. As for Shentu Yan and Mu Qin, the two of them had reached the black gowned Qin Yu. Finally, Jiang Fan was standing before Jiang Li.

Chapter 17: Vast Territory

Jiang Fan was looking at his daughter.

The current Jiang Li was extremely different from the past. Her long hair that flickered with jade green light, along with the slight jade green color of her eyes, all of this had caused Jiang Fan to recall the Godking of Life, Zuo Qiumei.

The current Jiang Li, merely by her appearance and her aura, resembled Zuo Qiumei greatly. However, their personalities were very different. Zuo Qiumei was an extremely independent person and strived to be the best. As for Jiang Li, she was the sort that was gentle like water.

“Imperial Father.” Jiang Li said softly.

Jiang Fan frowned. He said coldly. “Li’er, it’s still not too late for you to turn around now. Return with me obediently and eliminate that vile spawn inside your stomach. If you do, you’ll continue to be my daughter and the princess of the Floating Snow City.”

“Vile spawn? Eliminate?”

Jiang Li’s expression changed. Her gentle gaze had turned sharp. She stared at Jiang Fan. “Imperial Father, this is the child between me and Brother Yu. He is not a vile spawn. Moreover, I will not eliminate him.” Having been pregnant for so many years, Jiang Li had felt the movement of the little life in her stomach practically all the time. That sort of inseparably related sensation had caused Jiang Li to be extremely loving toward this child of hers that was yet to be born.

Her Imperial Father wanted to eliminate her child? How could Jiang Li possibly agree to it.

“Since you refuse, then I shall do it myself and eliminate that vile spawn.” Jiang Fan said coldly. At the same time, his speed reached the pinnacle. In an instant, he had reached Jiang Li. A long black stick appeared in Jiang Fan’s hand. That black stick was so dark that it even swallowed the light.

The stick was smashed forth.

Jiang Li's reaction was extremely fast. She immediately took out the sword 'Water Splitter.'

"Bang!"

Jiang Fan flew backwards. He looked at the sword in Jiang Li's hand with shock. "This sword of yours is pretty powerful. It actually managed to block against the Dark Origin energy."

"This is given to me by Brother Yu." Jiang Li displayed a proud expression.

"Brother Yu? Humph." Jiang Fan humped lowly. Immediately, Jiang Fan's surrounding space's time was accelerated several hundred thousand times. Before Jiang Li could react, Jiang Fan's stick had smashed onto her body. At the moment when his stick smashed onto Jiang Li's body, a purple light was emitted from her body.

Jiang Li's figure rushed backward.

"Mn? There's not the slightest injury?" At this moment, Jiang Fan was truly shocked. Even he himself would not remain uninjured if he received a strike from the Dark Origin energy. Jiang Fan's gaze was immediately cast onto the purple dress that Jiang Li wore.

Jiang Lan already managed to sense that the reason why Jiang Li was not injured was related to this purple dress.

"Jiang Fan, you're truly ruthless!" Suddenly, a voice sounded.

A black ray and a cyan ray, two rays of light arrived before Jiang Fan in a flash. The frightening killing intent had caused Jiang Fan to become fearful. At the same time, the five other Sage Emperors had also chased over.

"Ya!" Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand, Qin Yu shook his hand and the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust towards Jiang Fan. When the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust forward, the space that had originally been frozen had started to shake. It was as if the space

was about to collapse.

“Not good!”

Jiang Fan’s expression took a huge change. Fortunately he was using Time Acceleration and had sped himself up by several hundred thousand times. Only because of this, he managed to see the incoming spear from Qin Yu. From the space that was shaking and about to collapse at any moment, Jiang Fan was able to foresee how terrifying this incoming spear was.

In an instant...

The black spiritual pearl above Jiang Fan’s head grew a multitudinous amount of black light and covered Jiang Fan completely with darkness. Furthermore, a black shield appeared in Jiang Fan’s hand.

“Bang!”

The black shield was shattered. The Divine Spear Waning Snow’s spear tip brazenly thrust into the multitudinous amount of black light that covered Jiang Fan. That black light started to wave about. It was trying to cancel out the attack from the Divine Spear Waning Snow. However...

The Dark Origin Spiritual Pearl above Jiang Fan’s head suddenly started to sway back and forth. It was as if it was about to fall down from above Jiang Fan’s head.

The black light on Jiang Fan’s body completely shattered.

“Pfff!”

Jiang Fan had already fled far away. Fortunately, the Dark Origin Energy emitted by the Dark Origin Spiritual Pearl managed to block Qin Yu’s spear for a moment. This allowed Jiang Fan to escape with only some light injuries.

Qin Yu retrieved his spear and stood there. Beside him, the cyan mirage condensed into the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

Qin Yu coldly stared at Jiang Fan in the distant. “Jiang Fan, seeing that you are Li’er’s father, I did not have the intent to kill you. If you ever act

like this again, then do not blame me for being ruthless.”

“Intent to kill me?” Jiang Fan sneered. From his point of view, Qin Yu was deliberately boasting.

Jiang Li however knew very well that Qin Yu was not boasting. That was because when Qin Yu attacked Jiang Fan earlier, he did not utilize the Dark and Yellow Energy. Once the Dark and Yellow Energy encircled the spear tip, that was the moment when the Divine Spear Waning Snow’s attack became the most frightening.

At this moment, the five other Sage Emperors had arrived beside Jiang Fan.

“Brother Jiang Fan, are you alright?” Zhou Huo asked via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Jiang Fan lightly laughed. He replied via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Humph, that spear of his possesses the ability to attack the soul. However, he is unable to injure me with the Origin Spiritual Pearl protecting the soul.”

Zhou Huo lightly nodded. “Brother Jiang Fan, this Qin Yu is very hard to deal with. His clone’s defense is terrifying astonishing. Furthermore, it is capable of turning into nothingness. It is extremely difficult to exterminate it.”

Earlier, Zhou Huo, Tang Lan and Duanmu Yun had already experienced the might of Qin Yu’s clone.

Although they were capable of resisting the clone’s attack, they were unable to exterminate it no matter what they tried to do.

As for Shentu Yan and Mu Qin who went on to attack Qin Yu’s true body, their complexion had grown a bit pale. Shentu Yan said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Everyone, never mind Qin Yu’s clone, at the very least it is incapable of seriously injuring us. However, Qin Yu’s spear possesses an extremely astonishing power. Even the space that had been frozen nearly collapsed. Fortunately Brother Mu and I managed to continue to freeze the space using our Origin Spiritual Pearls.”

“That spear’s might is not inferior to first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.” Zhou Huo said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

Zhou Huo clearly remember that the protection talisman that his father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, had gifted to his son Zhou Xian was shattered by a single strike from Qin Yu’s spear. This spear’s might was extremely obvious.

Although all six Sage Emperors were shocked by Qin Yu’s strength, they were not worried.

How could the Eight Great Divine Families possibly only have such slight number of methods in their hands?

“It would seem that...” Zhou Huo’s gaze was cast toward the other five Sage Emperors. The Six Great Sage Emperors merely exchanged a glance. They all knew what the others were thinking.

“Brother Jiang Fan and Brother Duanmu shall act as the main fighting force. Brother Mu, Tang Lan and Brother Shentu shall act as supports. I shall take charge of the general situation.” Zhou Huo said indifferently.

The other five Sage Emperors all nodded. The Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were all capable of finding the most optimal method of joint attack in a situation. Now that six Sage Emperors were present, the great offensive formation that Zhou Huo spoke of was the most optimal method of attack.

With the Darkness and Light Origin Energies as the main fighting force, the other Origin Energies as the support and the Thunder Origin Energy as the control.

A combined attack!

This sort of combined Origin attack was not something that the earlier attacks where the Sage Emperors fought on their own could match with. In terms of strength... with the Six Great Sage Emperors fighting together, then perhaps even if it were the Asura Godking, he would also be unable to resist them.

Yet at this moment...

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were still completely ignorant. Even the Eight Great Divine Families' Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures were something that Qin Yu had only gotten to know recently, much less of a need to mention the combined attack of the Eight Great Sage Emperors. As for Jiang Li... she was born too late. Thus, the number of things that she knew was also extremely sparse.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li didn't know that a great catastrophe was about to befall them.

"What are they planning to do?" Qin Yu suddenly frowned. He saw that Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun was standing next to each other in the sky before him. Jiang Fan was radiating a multitudinous amount of black light from his body. As for Duanmu Yun, he was radiating a multitudinous amount of white light.

The light the two of them were emitting was complementing one another.

At the same time, Shentu Yan, Mu Qin and Tang Lan had turned into three colors and were revolving around Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun. As for Zhou Huo, he was standing before Jiang Fan and Duanmu Yun.

The radiance of the Six Great Origin Spiritual Pearls started to burst forth at the same time.

"Not good." Qin Yu felt a sense of crisis in his heart. He immediately sent a mind voice transmission to Jiang Li. "Li'er, return first."

"It's going to be fine, Brother Yu. I have the Purple Rain Dress." Jiang Li immediately said.

That Zhou Huo was standing above the Five Great Sage Emperors. His cold gaze was staring at Qin Yu. Suddenly, Zhou Huo raised his hand. However, right at this moment...

A countless number of bamboos fell from the sky. Those bamboos sprayed all over the place. In an instant, it had completely covered the Six Great Sage Emperors. The Six Great Sage Emperors felt that they had entered a different world. They had become unable to sense Qin Yu at all.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li were stunned.

What's happening? Qin Yu had clearly sensed that Zhou Huo was about to attack. How did there suddenly appear a countless number of bamboos? Bamboos? Could it be...

Qin Yu thought of a person in his heart.

"Qin Yu, little girl Jiang Li, quickly, run away." Yi Feng quickly flew over to Qin Yu and Jiang Li's side. Yi Feng's gaze was filled with worries. "Quickly, run away. With the Six Great Sage Emperors joining hands, even the Asura Godking would not dare to fight them head on. Quickly, run away!"

Qin Yu and Jiang Li both came to realize that it was only the sole spatial first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Vast Territory, that would be capable of trapping the Six Great Sage Emperors for a short moment.

However, even if it was the Vast Territory, when confronted with the Six Great Sage Emperors, how long could it possibly last?

"Uncle Yi Feng." Jiang Li was filled with emotions.

"Godking Yi Feng."

Qin Yu's impression of this Godking Yi Feng grew extremely favorable. For this Godking Yi Feng to risk his life to come save him and Li'er at this time, it was sufficient to display his heart.

Godking Yi Feng said impatiently via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. "Quickly, run away. Even the Asura Godking would not dare to take on this sort of combined attack. Are the two of you planning to throw your lives away? The frozen space only has a range of several tens of thousand of miles; with your flying speed, the two of you would be able to quickly surmount that distance. I can still last for a moment. Quickly, run away!"

Godking Yi Feng's complexion had suddenly turned red. A trace of blood escaped from the corner of his mouth. Qin Yu was able to sense that the bamboo forest in the airspace far away was shaking unceasingly. The Six Great Sage Emperors that were trapped within it was evidently trying to

frantically get out.

“I can’t maintain this much longer.” Godking Yi Feng firmly stared at Qin Yu with his eyes. Gnashing his teeth, he said. “Qin Yu, A’mei died. A Godking of Life has already died. Do not let little girl Jiang Li, the new Godking of Life, also die. Otherwise, my death would also be of no worth.” As he said that, Yi Feng’s complexion had immediately turned pale. When Yi Feng decided to come out to stop the Six Great Sage Emperors, he already had the resolution to die.

Yi Feng violently glared at Qin Yu.

At this moment, Qin Yu still does not bring Jiang Li to escape. This had caused Yi Feng to be extremely furious and anxious.

In Yi Feng’s heart, as Jiang Li had combined the two Soul Tears of Life, she could be considered as the continuation of Zuo Qiumei’s life. Back then, when Zuo Qiumei died, Yi Feng’s heart had grieved to death too. He no longer felt any attachment to living. Now, the reason why he was willing to die for Jiang Li was only because she was the continuation of Zuo Qiumei’s life.

The vast bamboo forest suddenly collapsed and shattered apart. The vast bamboo forest flew back into Yi Feng’s body. Yi Feng saw the incoming Six Great Sage Emperors and then took a glance at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. He sighed. “Sigh, all for naught, for naught.”

“Godking Yi Feng, perhaps you are correct and that the combined attack from these six people would be extremely powerful.” Qin Yu suddenly started to lightly smile.

At this moment, those Six Great Sage Emperors did not waste the slightest amount of time. The person controlling the formation array, Zhou Huo, pointed to Qin Yu with one hand. Immediately, a six colored long dragon swept toward Qin Yu.

“Die.”

The Six Great Sage Emperors coldly looked to this.

At this moment, Yi Feng had already given up all hopes. He gently

closed his eyes and displayed a peaceful smile on his face.

“Break!”

Qin Yu softly said a word.

“Boom!” In an instant, the several tens of thousand miles space had suddenly collapsed. Everyone within the several tens of thousand miles space entered into the chaotic flow of the spatial cracks. The Six Great Sage Emperors’ expressions took a huge change.

Their Spatial Freezing was broken!

The space collapsing and shattering signified that their Spatial Freezing was broken apart. When the Spatial Freezing become broken, it signified that... Qin Yu and Jiang Li would be able to escape with teleportation.

“Perhaps I would truly not be able to defend against it.” Seeing the six colored long dragon still rapidly flying toward him, Qin Yu lightly smiled. He then brought Jiang Li and Yi Feng and disappeared from the chaotic stream.

Seeing this scene, the Six Great Sage Emperors sighed and then all teleported away from the chaotic flow.

The space of several tens of thousands of miles caved in. It took a long period of time before the space restored to normal condition by itself. The Six Great Sage Emperors were silently standing in the sky above the ocean.

“How did that Qin Yu break apart the Spatial Freezing? How is that possible?” Zhou Huo’s expression had grown a bit ugly.

The other five Sage Emperors’ eyes were also filled with confusion and disbelief. Not a single one of them could understand how Qin Yu was capable of doing that.

Chapter 18: Breaking of Relations of the Sage Emperors

In the skies above the ocean, the Six Great Sage Emperors were all silent.

After a long time, Jiang Fan's deep and low voice sounded. "According to what I know, Spatial Freezing can only be broken apart by an extremely powerful attack."

"Extremely powerful attack? Impossible." Zhou Huo shook his head and said.

"Earlier, we jointly executed the 'Single Aura Six Elements' together. Single Aura Six Elements is a combined attack of the Six Great Origin Energies. The offensive might of the Single Aura Six Elements is extremely astonishing. In order to prevent the Single Aura Six Elements from collapsing the space, the six of us used our Origin Spiritual Pearls to freeze the space simultaneously. For us six to freeze the space together, the degree of Spatial Freezing had reached an astonishing level. Even the Single Aura Six Elements couldn't shake the space, how could Qin Yu possibly be able to break it apart?"

The other five Sage Emperors all nodded.

When the Sage Emperors joined hands to attack together through a formation array, they would all conduct Spatial Freezing using their Origin Spiritual Pearls first. The Spatial Freezing conducted by the six of them would be extremely powerful.

The attack power of the Single Aura Six Elements had already reached a frightening level.

However, it couldn't even cause the space to vibrate. Qin Yu on the other hand managed to easily break apart the frozen space. Why was that?

"Could it be that Qin Yu possesses a method to subside the space that we do not know of?" Tang Lan suddenly said in a soft voice.

“There are two ways to cause a spatial cave in. The first method is to control the Spatial Energy and the other is to use a powerful attack that surpasses the level which the space could bear. The first method is to cause the space itself to collapse. This is also the simplest method that all High Level Heavenly Deities know! However earlier, the space had been frozen and the Spatial Energy could not be controlled.” The Utmost South Sage Emperor Duanmu Yun analyzed.

The logic that Duanmu Yun had analyzed was something that everyone knew of.

“If that Qin Yu was still capable of controlling the Spatial Energy when the space had been frozen, then he could’ve teleported away a long time ago.” Zhou Huo sneered. “However, if Qin Yu’s attack was capable of surpassing the Single Aura Six Elements, then it ought to be extremely easy for him to kill us.”

Conflicting views!

Qin Yu’s attack could not possibly surpass the Six Great Sage Emperor’s combined Single Aura Six Elements.

In that case, how did Qin Yu collapse the space?

New Cosmos. In the sky of the Purple Mystic Star.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Yi Feng appeared in the New Cosmos at the same time. At this moment, Yi Feng was still in a bit of a dazed state. How did the frozen space suddenly collapse? How did they manage to unexpectedly survive?

“Qin Yu, how did you manage to break apart that frozen space?” Yi Feng promptly asked.

Qin Yu already had a very favorable impression of this Yi Feng now. He smiled and said. “Godking Yi Feng, I wish to ask you; what are the methods that one can use to shatter a space?”

“It’s very simple. The first method is something that all High Level Heavenly Deities can do, it is to possess comprehension of the spatial laws and control the Spatial Energy to cause the space to collapse on its

own. The other is using a powerful attack which surpasses the limit that the space could bear. Why do you ask? Earlier, the space had been frozen, it was impossible for one to cause it to collapse on its own.” Godking Yi Feng stared at Qin Yu. “You’d best not tell me that your attack was able to cause the frozen space to collapse either.”

“What I used was the first method.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“First method? Controlling the Spatial Energy and causing the space to collapse on its own?” Yi Feng was truly confused. “The space had already been frozen, how did you manage to use your Spatial Energy?”

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “What I used was not the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy.”

What Qin Yu had used was the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy. The New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy had completely covered the entire Divine Realm. As long as Qin Yu wished for it, he was able to cause the entire Divine Realm to collapse in an instant.

“When a single space possesses two Spatial Energies, then one would be able to collapse the space by controlling either one of the Spatial Energies.” Qin Yu thought in his heart.

Earlier...

Qin Yu had utilized the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy to completely collapse that region of space.

“Brother Yu, earlier, why didn’t you bring us back to the New Cosmos directly?” Jiang Li was a bit confused.

Jiang Li knew very well that Spatial Freezing had only frozen the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy and that the New Cosmos’ Spatial Energy was not affected in the slightest. Qin Yu was completely able to bring Jiang Li and Yi Feng away with a teleportation.

“It’s nothing. I had merely thought of it during the time and decided to do it like so. I merely felt that... they would not be confused about why I am able to teleport if I had collapsed the space. They would only be confused as to how I managed to break apart their Spatial Freezing.” Qin

Yu said with a smile.

“Qin Yu, you said you didn’t use the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy?”

Yi Feng spoke. At this moment, Yi Feng was still confused. In the Divine Realm, how could one possibly use a Spatial Energy that’s not of the Divine Realm? Yi Feng couldn’t believe that there would be two different Spatial Energies in a single space.

Qin Yu looked at Yi Feng.

Just by the fact that Yi Feng was willing to throw away his life to save them, or more accurately Jiang Li, Qin Yu became willing to tell Yi Feng some of his secrets.

In the sky above the Divine Realm’s Southern Sea.

The Six Great Sage Emperors were silent. To be more exact, Zhou Huo was looking at Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and Mu Qin with a slightly angry gaze. As for these Four Great Sage Emperors, they were standing there silently.

“Cough cough!”

Duanmu Yun coughed twice. He then said. “Brother Zhou Huo, everyone knows about our actions this time around. We have also grown to know about Qin Yu’s strength. There is a single point that we can be certain of... that is, this Qin Yu, possesses a special ability that allows him to break apart Spatial Freezing.”

“That’s right. Brother Zhou Huo, although we do not understand his ability, it remains a fact that he possesses that remarkable ability. For him to possess this remarkable ability, it signifies that... it is impossible for us to kill him.” Shentu Yan also said solemnly.

Mu Qin nodded and said. “Since we cannot kill Qin Yu, let’s just give up on the matter of chasing to kill Qin Yu.”

“Give up?” Zhou Huo’s heart was filled with anger. “We were only Six Great Sage Emperors this time. If the Eight Great Sage Emperors all freeze the space together, I do not believe that this Qin Yu would still be

able to break it apart.”

“Enough.” Duanmu Yun frowned and said. “Brother Zhou Huo, we’ve gone with Six Great Sage Emperors and were unable to trap this Qin Yu. If we were to go with Eight Great Sage Emperors and still fail to trap him, then what would happen to the reputation of us Eight Great Sage Emperors? This matter shall be stopped here. At the very most, there will be another Ascender Power in the Divine Realm. Three Ascender Powers is not much different from Four Ascender Powers.”

From Duanmu Yun, Shentu Yan, Tang Lan and Mu Qin’s point of view, this Qin Yu did not possess a very bad relationship with them. After all, Qin Yu’s true hostility was against the Zhou Clan.

This time, they had all come to realize Qin Yu’s strength after fighting him.

In terms of only attack power, not a single Sage Emperor was able to defeat Qin Yu’s true body along with his clone.

Furthermore, Qin Yu possessed the ability to break apart Spatial Freezing. As this sort of enemy was someone that they could not kill even if they wished to kill him, it was thus better to not provoke him.

Zhou Huo’s eye muscles were twitching. He firmly stared at the four people before him.

“Brother Zhou Huo, farewell.” Duanmu Yun slightly clasped his hands. Immediately after, he disappeared. Zhou Huo’s expression became even more ugly.

“Brother Mu, Tang Lan, Brother Shentu, are you all also going to give up?” Zhou Huo promptly asked.

“It’s practically impossible to kill Qin Yu. Thus, why should we waste our efforts? If Brother Zhou Huo could think of a method to kill Qin Yu with certainty, we would most definitely come to assist you.” Tang Lan lightly smiled. Immediately after, she waved her sleeve and also teleported away.

Shentu Yan and Mu Qin also clasped their hands to Zhou Huo with a

smile on their faces. In spite of the ugly expression that Zhou Huo had right now, they still offered some polite words of farewell before teleporting away.

In an instant, four of the Six Great Sage Emperors had left. Only Zhou Huo and Jiang Fan remained.

“Brother Jiang Fan?” Zhou Huo looked at Jiang Fan.

Jiang Fan’s current mind was extremely vexed. The strength displayed by Qin Yu had completely shocked him. Especially the fact that Qin Yu also possessed the ability to craft first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures.

Jiang Fan still clearly remembered the sword that Jiang Li had used to block his attack with as well as the purple dress that she wore.

“That sword actually managed to easily block my attack. It’s definitely not a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. And that purple dress, it received a stick strike from me yet still was not damaged in the slightest. That purple dress also cannot be a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Could it be that they’re both first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures?”

Jiang Fan felt shocked just thinking about it.

His daughter actually possessed two first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, Qin Yu himself possessed that spear. There was also that scepter Ten Thousand Willows and the Gauze Feather Blade.

“Exactly how many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures does this Qin Yu possess? Could it be that he is able to easily craft a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

Jiang Fan’s mind was filled with indignation.

Jiang Fan cannot deny that in the depths of his heart, he was feeling a bit of regret. Although the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would help him once after he chose Zhou Xian.

However, helping him once would at the very most give him a thirty

percent chance of becoming an Exalted Celestial.

“If, if Qin Yu had become my son-in-law, with Qin Yu’s strength and the fact that my daughter had also become a Godking... On top of that, there are also that many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. With such powerful might, it ought to be also able to place me in an advantageous state when competing in the Exalted Celestial Mountain.”

This sort of thought flashed through Jiang Fan’s mind.

“If Qin Yu had become my son-in-law, then second brother would likely also have a better relationship with me. Li’er would also continue to be by my side.” Jiang Fan was truly a bit regretful.

However, there were no pills in this world that would solve one’s regret.

“Brother Jiang Fan?” Zhou Huo shouted once more.

Jiang Fan woke back up. He immediately discarded the thought that he had in his mind. As a Sage Emperor, since he had made his decision and had selected this method, then he should not regret it.

“Brother Zhou Huo, is there anything you need?” Jiang Fan looked at Zhou Huo.

Zhou Huo sighed helplessly. “You saw what happened earlier. Those four Sage Emperors all turned tail after seeing Qin Yu’s remarkable ability.”

“It is hopeless to try to kill Qin Yu. It is normal for them to not want to waste their time.” Jiang Fan said with a light smile.

Zhou Huo looked to Jiang Fan. “Brother Jiang Fan, you’ve seen this Qin Yu’s strength too. It is indeed extremely difficult to kill him. However, this Qin Yu has slandered our Thunder Punishment City in every possible way. No matter what, I am unable to contain this anger. Brother Jiang Fan, are you willing to help our Thunder Punishment City?”

“Brother Zhou Huo, you can rest assured.” Jiang Fan said with a nod. “If you wish to fight against this Qin Yu, just tell me about it. However, Brother Zhou Huo, do you have the means to handle this Qin Yu?”

Zhou Huo immediately displayed a smile on his face. “In that case, I must truly thank Brother Jiang Fan. As for the method to deal with this Qin Yu... In another several hundred years, the Exalted Celestial Mountain shall descend. If we are unable to exterminate this Qin Yu in those several hundred years, then we would only be able to plan on killing him on the Exalted Celestial Mountain. I reckon that the majority of the Godkings would become frantic of the arrival of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. At that moment, it would not be difficult to lay a trap for that Qin Yu.”

“Exalted Celestial Mountain?” Jiang Fan also started to smile.

The descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain six quadrillion years ago had caused the death of many a Godking. One must know that the death of a Godking was an extremely rare matter. However, the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain... would cause a large number of Godkings to become reckless and disregard everything.

To be able to reach the Godking level of cultivation, practically all of the Godkings possessed a passionate desire for the peak of cultivation... Exalted Celestial.

Desire was something that could cause one to go crazy.

The number of people who knew about the battle that had occurred in the Divine Realm’s Southern Sea Region was extremely low. Qin Yu also did not spread information regarding this matter. The Six Great Godkings naturally would not disclose their shame in that battle.

Thus, the majority of the ordinary folks of the Divine Realm did not know about this matter at all.

Although ordinary folks did not know about it, some of the higher echelons knew about it. For example... Zhou Xian.

“Even the combined onslaught of the Sage Emperors were broken apart? If it’s only our Thunder Punishment City, how could we possibly be able to kill Qin Yu? Even when we add the Utmost North Sage Emperor Jiang Fan to the equation, I reckon that it would still not be enough.” Thought Zhou Xian, as he stood above the city walls of the Thunder Punishment

City and looked at the unfathomable amount of thunder and lightning before him.

“This Qin Yu, his strength was actually even more powerful than Sage Emperors, this... even geniuses would not be able to reach this state. It’s been less than twenty thousand years.” After Zhou Xian heard about the narration of the battle that had occurred when his Imperial Father returned, he became completely stunned.

Qin Yu’s strength was actually this powerful.

In a battle of one on one, even the Sage Emperors did not have the hope of winning against him. Furthermore, Qin Yu even possessed a strange ability which allowed him to break apart the Spatial Freezing.

“Is this still the same foolish guy from the Moral Realm?” Zhou Xian felt extremely powerless.

At this moment, Zhou Xian had managed to feel that Qin Yu was an otherworldly person. He could only look up to Qin Yu. Regardless of how much anger he felt, it was all useless. The gap between them was too great. When facing Qin Yu, the jealousy and anger that Zhou Xian had in his heart all seemed to be ridiculous jokes.

“Strength. Strength.”

Zhou Xian frowned. He immediately moved his feet, turned into a flash of light and flew toward his own residence. After he reached his mansion, he merely said coldly. “From today hence, no matter who comes, do not bother me.”

After that, Zhou Xian began his long term seclusion training.

Chapter 19: The Arrival of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial

Inside the dusky room, only a red candle was burning. The flame of the candle was lightly flickering. The Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian was staring at this red candle without blinking at all.

The red candle grew shorter and shorter. In the end, the flame died out.

“Sigh.” After the flames died out, a long sigh sounded from the dusky room. After some time, another red candle was lit up. The candle began to burn once again...

An unknown number of red candles have already been burned.

“Third brother, quickly come to the Sage Emperor’s Palace.”

The Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Huo’s voice suddenly sounded in Zhou Wulian’s mind. Zhou Wulian’s dangling eyes suddenly was suddenly opened. A lighting flashed through those eyes. As for that red candle that had already been burned to half, it immediately disintegrated to nothingness.

“Squeak.”

After pushing open the door to his room, Zhou Wulian raised his head and looked to the sky. An endless amount of lighting was flickering in the sky. The sky of the Thunder Punishment City was covered with countless amounts of lightning for eternity.

Although Zhou Huo’s voice transmission sounded to be urgent, Zhou Wulian did not hurry in the slightest. He slowly walked out from his mansion and began to walk toward the Sage Emperor’s Palace step by step.

He walked all the way to the entrance gates of the Sage Emperor’s Palace.

“It’s Yan’er?” A gentle voice sounded from within the Sage Emperor’s Palace. Zhou Wulian who originally appeared to be dispirited had

immediately grew energetic. He immediately sped up his pace and entered into the Sage Emperor's Palace.

[TL: Yan → nightmare. The same nightmare in the Thunder Nightmare Godking.]

Seated above the Sage Emperor's Palace's palace hall was a purple gowned and silver haired old man. This old man possessed a pair of eagle-like sharp eyes. His lips were very thin and slightly purple in color. As for his long silver hair, each and every strand of hair was flickering with a transparent light. If one did not carefully observe it, one would not be able to tell at all. Between his eyebrows was a scarlet colored mark.

Standing below the palace hall was the Northwest Sage Emperor Zhou Xian, Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong as well as Zhou Wulian's son Zhou Ran. At this moment, these three Great Godkings were displaying an extremely polite and modest attitude.

“Father.”

Zhou Wulian said with a bow.

This silver haired old man was precisely the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial of the Divine Realm's Three Great Exalted Celestial.

“Yan'er.” Facing Zhou Wulian, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial displayed a face filled with smiles.

Why did the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial address Zhou Wulian as Yan'er? Actually, this Zhou Wulian's actual name was Zhou Yan. The three sons of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial... oldest son Zhou Huo, second son Zhou Tong and third son Zhou Yan.

Merely, six quadrillion years ago, Zhou Yan changed his name to Zhou Wulian.

“What might lord father have come here for today?” Zhou Wulian said indifferently. Merely, within his gaze was the trace of politeness and modesty that one had towards their father.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial took a glance at his third

son. He sighed in his heart.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial knew very well that his third son had already been heartbroken to a state of death and had nothing to long for in life. Likely there would not be anything that could stir up his emotions. Every single time when he remembered that his son had changed his name to 'Wulian,' the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt extremely helpless in his heart.

[TL: Wulian → No feeling of attachment.]

“The main reason for my return is because of the suddenly emerged Qin Yu. I’ve heard that this Qin Yu has placed our Thunder Punishment City in a sorry state? Is this matter true?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s gaze was cast to the four people below.

Zhou Huo displayed an ashamed expression. He immediately spoke and said. “Father, this is indeed the truth.”

The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong said with a clear voice. “Father, according to what Zhou Xian has said, this Qin Yu ought to only be a nobody from the Mortal Realm twenty thousand years ago. Yet now, he is capable of crafting first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, his strength is very, very strange!”

“Haha... how could strength be described as weird?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial lightly laughed.

Ordinarily, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial would not bother about the matter that occurred in the Thunder Punishment City. That was because he believed that no one would dare to provoke the Thunder Punishment City. Merely, this time around, after he returned to the Divine Realm after wandering the lower realms, he would occasionally hear about people talking about the matters of the Thunder Punishment City. Only through that did he manage to have a rough idea of what had happened.

“Grandfather.” Zhou Ran said respectfully. “That Qin Yu is not a Godking. Yet, what’s so strange is... that Qin Yu could teleport and even accelerate time!”

“Capable of teleportation and Time Acceleration? Not a Godking?” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded. However, he did not display a very shocked expression on his face.

“What’s the most astonishing was that he was capable of breaking the Spatial Freezing created by the Six Great Sage Emperors at the same time and subsiding the space.” Zhou Ran’s voice contained the gasp of surprise.

“Oh?”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s eyelids were raised. He was finally surprised.

“Lord Father, it seemed that you have some understanding of this Qin Yu?” Zhou Huo asked.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded and said. “That’s of course. Not long ago, that Qin Yu managed to surmount the Heaven Connecting Flight of Steps on the Mountain Sea Palace. Thus, I would naturally take note of him. Because of this, I had even discussed matters about this Qin Yu with my Eldest Martial Older Brother and Third Martial Younger Brother. However, according to what my Eldest Martial Older Brother had said... ‘if something exists, then there must be a reason for it. Do not investigate pointlessly.’”

“Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial?”

Zhou Huo gulped. He then ask. “Lord Father, could that Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial possess a relationship with that Qin Yu? If the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial were to value that Qin Yu deeply, then our Thunder Punishment City might as well endure our anger.”

“Endure?”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial coldly humped. The red mark between his brows actually started to shine. “You all can rest assured. I’ve already asked my Eldest Martial Older Brother about this. This Qin Yu does not possess any relationship with him. However, if you all want to deal with this Qin Yu, feel free to do it. If all else fails... this

old fellow here could also set out to deal with him.”

After hearing these words, the Four Great Godkings in the Northwest Sage Emperor’s Palace were all shocked. Even the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian looked to his father in shock.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said coldly. “In this enormous Cosmos, the Thunder Punishment City is my root. It is also your root. No matter what, we definitely cannot allow anyone to humiliate our Thunder Punishment City and trample upon its dignity.”

“Yes, Lord Father.”

At this moment, Zhou Huo was overjoyed. With these words from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial, Zhou Huo had become completely relieved. Even if they were unable to win against Qin Yu, if they were to have their father set off to deal with him, then wouldn’t that guarantee a win?

How could there be any need to doubt the strength of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial?

“However.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial suddenly muttered.

The Four Great Godkings below were all quietly listening. To say ‘however,’ it would seem that it was not that easy to have the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial set out to deal with Qin Yu.

“However, my Eldest Martial Older Brother had told me that the Exalted Celestial Mountain is about to descend. During the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain till the birth of the new Exalted Celestial, I am only allowed to attack once. During that time, I am not allowed to attack anyone else so as to not destroy the equilibrium when fighting for the new Exalted Celestial.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial looked to the four Godkings below him. “You all ought to understand what I meant. If you wish to have me handle that Qin Yu, then there are only two times where I can do that. One is before the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain and the

other is after the birth of the new Exalted Celestial. As for during the period of time in between that, I am not allowed to attack. Otherwise, my Eldest Martial Older Brother and Third Martial Younger Brother would come and create troubles for me.”

Zhou Huo, Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran all heaved a sigh of relief in their hearts.

“Lord Father, we will definitely take care of that Qin Yu before the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain. If we fail to take care of him, it would not be too late for us to trouble Lord Father then.” Zhou Huo said respectfully.

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial nodded.

“Remember, do not try to be excessively brave.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial advised.

“Yes, Father (Grandfather).”

The Four Great Godkings below all answered with a bow.

“Mn. In this period of time, I’ll be living at the old place. If you all don’t need anything, then don’t come and disturb me.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said indifferently. He then took a glance at Zhou Wulian and then disappeared from the palace hall.

Only after the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial disappeared did these four Godkings raise their body up.

“Good.” Zhou Huo held his fist up. His eyes were filled with excitement. “Haha, with what father had said, there is no need for me to ever be afraid again. That’s right, what father had said is right... No one can trample upon our Thunder Punishment City’s dignity.”

Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran who stood beside him were also displayed a joyous expression throughout their faces.

“This time around, that Qin Yu is definitely going to die.” Zhou Tong said with laughter. All of the Sage Emperors knew very well that regardless of which of the Three Great Exalted Celestial set out to attack,

their might would surpass that of the Eight Great Sage Emperors combined.

They are absolutely unequalled.

Those who were not Exalted Celestials, there was no one among them capable of shaking up the Exalted Celestials.

“Big brother, second brother, Ran’er, I’ll be returning first. If you all need my help in dealing with that Qin Yu, just inform me.” After he finished saying that, Zhou Wulian waved his sleeve, turned around and began to slowly walk away.

Zhou Ran looked to his father’s desolate back, he heart was filled with the feeling of helplessness.

During the time when the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial arrived at the Thunder Punishment City, in the New Cosmos’s Purple Mystic Star’s Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu and them were extremely lively.

“Horse, checkmate!”

Qin Yu moved his horse piece and then said with a loud laughter. “Fei Fei, are you stunned yet? Interlocking of two horses, you’re toasted.” At this moment, Qin Yu was laughing extremely happily.

Hou Fei looked to the chess pieces before him. He was so frustrated that he started tweaking his ears and scratching his cheeks. He even looked to Hei Yu beside him. Hei Yu was also frowning and displaying a helpless expression.

“In Chinese chess, even if the two of you combined, you’ll be no match for me.” Qin Yu said confidently.

Hou Fei curled his lips. “Big brother, if you have the ability, then stop playing chess with only me and Mixed Hair Bird the entire time. Go and challenge Big Sis Li’er. Yesterday, how many rounds did you manage to win against Big Sis Li’er?”

Qin Yu immediately grew silent.

Ten rounds, not a single victory!

If it wasn't for the fact that he was devastated too badly by Li'er, why would Qin Yu bother to go and devastate his brothers?

"Eh, Fei Fei, where's Uncle Lan?" With an intention from Qin Yu, everything from the New Cosmos was within his heart. "Uncle Lan's actually not in the New Cosmos?"

"Oh, that's right. When you were still in bed with Big Sis Li'er, Uncle Lan had told me that he's returning to the Floating Snow City."

Chapter 20: Zuo Qiumei's Older Sister

“Floating Snow City? That’s true too, Uncle Lan has not returned for some time now.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

Hou Fei nodded and said. “From the way I see it, even if master returns there, he would not be very happy about it. In the Floating Snow City, there is only Jiang Yan and some other Jiang descendents worthy of master’s concern. As for the other people, I reckon that master would not bother to pay attention of them.”

“That’s true.” Qin Yu nodded and said.

The current Floating Snow City was indeed not appealing to Jiang Lan. If there was anything that he could not let go, then it would likely be his old servants from the Wood Mansion who had followed him for billions of years.

“Big brother, when would we be setting up a base in the Divine Realm? Currently, we already have you, Big Sis Li’er and Godking Yi Feng, three great experts, on our side. Mixed Hair Bird and I combined could also reluctantly be considered as an expert too. Oh, that’s right, there’s also master! This power of ours ought to be able to take root in the Divine Realm now.” Hou Fei asked with anticipation.

What Hou Fei wished the most was to occupy a region of the Divine Realm and become one of the Divine Realm’s major powers on equal footing with the Eight Great Sacred Lands and the Three Great Ascender Powers.

“Don’t be anxious, let’s wait till Li’er finishes giving birth to her child.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Qin Yu.”

A voice sounded. A man walked in from outside the garden. It was Yi Feng who Qin Yu had brought over from the Divine Realm. Ever since Yi Feng discovered that Qin Yu possessed the ability to break the Spatial Freezing, he had come to understand that Qin Yu possessed the

qualifications to fight with the Eight Great Sage Emperors.

Thus, Yi Feng had decided to assist Qin Yu.

After all, ever since Zuo Qiumei died, Yi Feng had been living his days extremely painfully. Yi Feng was also wishing to being able to avenge Zuo Qiumei. Before, he had only through that Qin Yu and Li'er were only throwing their lives away for revenge. That was the reason why he didn't agree to help them.

“Uncle Yi Feng.” Qin Yu saw Yi Feng and immediately stood up.

This Uncle Yi Feng was something that Qin Yu decided to call him following Jiang Li's precedent.

“Oh, you're playing chess?” Yi Feng looked to the chessboard with a smile. Hou Fei immediately started waving his hands. He immediately messed up the chessboard. After that, Hou Fei hollowly laughed to Yi Feng. “Haha, Godking Yi Feng, hello there.”

“Hello to you too.” Yi Feng didn't know whether to laugh or to cry.

At this moment, Qin Yu suddenly recalled of the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Scepter Ten Thousand Willows that he had crafted. He determined that this treasure ought to be given to an expert, especially an expert that he had trust in.

“Uncle Yi Feng, this scepter is the first first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that I have crafted, I'm giving it to you.” Qin Yu flipped his hand and took out that scepter.

Godking Yi Feng looked to this scarlet scepter. His gaze was then cast toward the trace of green on the tip of the scepter.

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Yi Feng was completely shocked.

He had also heard that Qin Yu was the new Craftsman God. However, when a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure appeared before him, especially when this same first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was given to him, this was indeed extremely astonishing for him.

After a short moment, Yi Feng had calmed down.

“Qin Yu, I have received your intention, you should keep this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.” Yi Feng said with a smile.

Qin Yu immediately grew to admire Yi Feng. To be able to do such a thing when presented with a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, it was indeed extremely worthy of respect.

“Uncle Yi Feng, there’s no need for you to decline it. From our side, we only have Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng you, and Li’er as Godking level experts. Both Li’er and Uncle Lan possesses first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures already. Uncle Yi Feng, just receive this scepter.” Qin Yu said in succession.

Yi Feng lightly smiled and shook his head. His attitude was extremely unwavering.

“There’s no need for it. Qin Yu, I already have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It is already sufficient enough for me to possess this ‘Vast Territory.’” Yi Feng said with a smile.

First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Vast Territory.

This caused Qin Yu to recall the scene in the sky above the Southern Boundary Archipelago.

During the time of crisis, Yi Feng had used the Vast Territory to trap the Six Great Sage Emperors within it. It was able to trap Six Great Sage Emperors at once and for ten breaths time on top of that.

Most importantly, the Six Great Sage Emperors were trapped for ten breaths time even though they had joined hands back then. Had it been a single Sage Emperor, it would likely take them quite some time to be able to come out from being trapped by Vast Territory.

Thus, one could imagine how powerful this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was.

“Uncle Yi Feng, that Vast Territory of yours cannot be considered as an offensive Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It can only trap others.” Qin Yu

promptly said.

Yi Feng shook his head and smiled. “It is already sufficient enough to be able to trap others. With this Vast Territory trapping others, ordinary Godkings would not be able to escape at all. Actually, sometimes, being trapped is even more of a torment than being killed.”

At this instant, Qin Yu felt helpless. What should he do now that this Godking Yi Feng determinedly refused to accept the scepter?

“Qin Yu, there’s an even more important usage for this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure of yours.” Yi Feng suddenly said.

“An even more important usage?” Qin Yu looked to Yi Feng in surprise. “Could it be that you’re suggesting that I use this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to invite other hidden Godkings? I would not be relieved on giving this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to them.”

Qin Yu believed that was better for him to give treasures to people that he trusted.

Yi Feng said with a smile. “I am indeed planning to have you to go invite a Godking. As for this hidden Godking, you can completely be reassured of her. That’s because... she is A’mei’s older blood sister, Zuo Qiulin.”

“Zuo Qiulin?” Qin Yu was startled.

The Godking of Life had an older sister?

“Zuo Qiulin? Uncle Yi Feng, are you talking about Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s older sister? Why did you mention her?” At this moment, Jiang Li had also walked in from outside.

Qin Yu’s mind suddenly flashed a light of enlightenment. In terms of who was most familiar with Zuo Qiumei’s matters, it was naturally Jiang Li.

“Li’er, Uncle Yi Feng wants me to use this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to invite Zuo Qiulin.” Qin Yu said.

Jiang Li frowned and said. “According to my memories, although Zuo Qiulin is Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s older blood sister, but the relationship

between the two of them was extremely bad. When they were together, they would always be antagonistic to each other. To have Zuo Qiulin help us avenge Aunt Zuo Qiumei, this...”

Evidently Jiang Li was not certain about it either.

“Antagonistic?”

Yi Feng suddenly said. “No wonder. No wonder I’ve never seen A’mei go and see her older sister Zuo Qiulin all the time I’ve been with her. I had only heard of her mentioned that she had an older sister, a hidden Godking called Zuo Qiulin once.”

Yi Feng seemed to be completely ignorant of the matters regarding Zuo Qiulin. All he knew was that Zuo Qiulin was Zuo Qiumei’s older sister.

“Little girl Jiang Li, do you know about how powerful this Zuo Qiulin is?” Yi Feng looked to Jiang Li.

Jiang Yi muttered. “Mn, Zuo Qiulin is the same as Aunt Zuo Qiumei, they both have studied the soul extremely incisively. In terms of strength... she’s not inferior to Aunt Zuo Qiumei. She’s even a bit more powerful.”

“Bit more powerful?” Yi Feng said in shock.

Back then, the reason why Zuo Qiumei was surrounded and killed by the Sage Emperors was because her strength was extremely powerful. Otherwise, why would they bother to try to kill her? Zuo Qiumei’s strength was already approaching that of a Sage Emperor.

This Zuo Qiulin, she was actually a bit more powerful than her?

“According to some of the details from Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s memories, that Zuo Qiulin was also addressed as... the Godking of Death!” Jiang Li said solemnly.

Qin Yu, Yi Feng, and even Hou Fei and Hei Yu were shocked.

Godking of Death? This was not a title that ordinary Godkings would dare profess to be theirs.

Jiang Li continued. “Aunt Zuo Qiumei and her older sister both

thoroughly researched the soul. Aunt Zuo Qiumei researched the path of life, she researched how to better save someone through their soul. As for her older sister, she researched the path of death. She researched how to kill someone even more easily through using the soul.”

Qin Yu, Yi Feng, Hou Fei and Hei Yu were all stunned.

Zuo Qiumei was capable of easily restoring the soul. That was the reason why she was called the Godking of Life. In that case, what about her older sister? How powerful would her older sister’s method of killing be?

Killing was easy whereas saving was hard.

If the same method was applied to the field of killing, how frightening would that possible be?!

“There’s actually such an abnormal person who researched the soul just to kill others?” Hou Fei cried out in shock.

Qin Yu slightly frowned. “Li’er, do you think this Godking of Death would help us if we were to go and invite her?”

Jiang Li grew silent for a moment. She then said. “Mn, it’s hard to tell. According to what I know from Aunt Zuo Qiumei’s memories, Aunt Zuo Qiumei was extremely good with her sister during her childhood years. It’s just that later on when their strength became more and more powerful, the two of them became completely antagonistic of one another. Logically, I think they should still have the family love of sisters. Merely, from within the memories, Zuo Qiulin was truly too vicious of a person...” Jiang Li recalled scenes from Zuo Qiumei’s memories.

“Oh?”

Qin Yu began to ponder.

After a short moment, Qin Yu said. “Li’er, do you know where that Zuo Qiulin is?”

“That I know. She’s located at the edge of the Northern Sea. On the edge of the Northern Sea was a chunk of ice land floating above the ocean

water. She is the most supreme ruler of that place.” Jiang Li immediately said.

Qin Yu immediately recalled the various location of those ten plus hidden Godkings.

There was indeed a hidden Godking at the edge of the Northern Sea. Merely, that hidden Godking’s aura is truly obscure. Furthermore, it was filled with a sense of death.

“It’s her indeed.” Qin Yu’s eyes shined.

“Li’er, come with me to the edge of the Northern Sea. Is that fine?” Qin Yu smiled and asked. Jiang Li smiled brilliantly and nodded.

Chapter 21: The Edge of the Northern Sea

The surroundings of the Divine Realm's continent were covered with boundless oceans. To the extreme north of the Northern Sea was a floating ice continent. This ice continent possessed a circumference of over ten thousand miles. In the Northern Sea, it could be considered a relatively large ice island.

Cold air lingered on this ice island all year round. Occasionally, cold wind would even blow through the island.

A strand of Light of Daytime penetrated through the lingering cold air with great difficulty. In the misty vagueness, one could see two figures wearing white gowns walking over side by side from the distant place. It was Qin Yu and Jiang Li. After teleporting over to this ice island, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were in no rush to find Zuo Qiulin. Instead, the two of them began to appreciate the scenery of this ice island.

"It's truly cold here. I reckon that ordinary Deities would have to wear Divine Artifact Armors in order to withstand the cold." Qin Yu said with a smile. He was holding Li'er's hand with one hand and embracing her with the other.

The ground and the other constructions of the ice island were practically all formed with those nearly transparent ice chunks. These ice chunks of the Divine Realm's utmost northern region have never melted for hundreds of millions of years now. Their firmness was definitely not inferior to ordinary hard rocks.

Under the reflection of the Light of Daytime, the ice chunks that covered the ice island were all radiating a gorgeous colorful light. It looked like a place of dreams.

"It's truly beautiful. It would be pretty nice to live in this sort of place." Jiang Li looked at her surroundings. Her eyes were filled with joy.

"Brother Yu, don't we have to go and find that Zuo Qiulin? Why aren't we going over to her place directly?" Jiang Li asked. Ever since they stepped onto this ice island, she had been pondering this in her heart. She

had merely not asked about this till now because the scenery of the ice island was too beautiful.

Qin Yu smiled. “The scenery here is very beautiful. That’s why I’ve decided to have you enjoy it for a bit longer.”

Jiang Li immediately started smiling.

Qin Yu shook his head and said with a smile. “Actually, the reason why I didn’t immediately set off to that Zuo Qiulin’s location was because I wanted to obtain some information regarding her from the Heavenly Deities on this ice island. After all, we know too little about that Zuo Qiulin.”

Jiang Li thought about it for a bit. She too thought that Qin Yu was being thoughtful.

“After all, we have come here not to fight her but to invite her. Thus, we naturally cannot offend her.” Qin Yu smiled. He proceeded to continue onward with Li’er.

The route of Qin Yu’s journey was pre-planned. On their path was a High Level Heavenly Deity. This High Level Heavenly Deity was the number two expert of this ice island, the person second only to Zuo Qiulin. Qin Yu believed that he would be able to obtain quite some information from asking this Heavenly Deity who had been the number two expert for so long.

In a cup of tea’s time, that lingering cold air started to gradually dissipate.

A mansion formed with hundred of millions of years old cold ice and enormous cyan stones appeared. This mansion did not occupy a very large area. Its circumference was only that of several hundred meters. On the top of the entrance of the mansion were the words ‘White Ice Mansion.’

The master of the White Ice Mansion, Bai Yiju, was very reputed on the ice island. Although the island master of the ice island had never been set in place, the majority of the ice island’s residents already considered Bai Yiju as the island master.

Bai Yiji was very powerful and also very friendly.

The White Ice Mansion did not have many people in it. There were a bit more than ten people in total. The people of the White Ice Mansion all knew very well that their mansion master loved to drink tea alone besides the ice flowers every morning.

Inside the back garden of the White Ice Mansion. Various life-like ice carved flowers were scattered around. Under the shine of the Light of Daytime, those ice flowers were even more beautiful than real flowers. The white haired and white clothed Bai Yiju was carefreely sitting on the agarwood chair and holding a cup of tea that still had steam hovering above it. He was enjoying the tranquility surrounding him.

Once Bai Yiju thought of his decision from back then, he started to feel that he was brilliant.

“If I had stayed in the Thunder Punishment City, then I reckon I would not have the peaceful and carefree days of today.” Bai Yiju sighed in his heart. “Although the days are extremely good, that Godking of Death in the depths of the ice island is the greatest inconvenience.”

Once he thought of the uncrowned king of the edge of the Northern Sea, Bai Yiju began to feel helpless.

The Godking of Death who lived at the seafloor of this island, although she would not wantonly massacre the ice island’s residents, the existence of the Godking of Death below them had caused the residents of the ice island to be trembling with fear at all times.

“However, at the very least this Godking of Death has not grieved to a state of madness. As long as one do not set foot on her territory, she will not kill you.” Bai Yiju smiled helplessly.

Had the Godking of Death truly grieved to a state of madness, then the residents of the entire ice island would likely have run away already.

“What a great passion, what a refined taste.”

A simple and elegant voiced sounded beside Bai Yiju’s ears. Bai Yiju was unable to conceal his shock. To be able to approach him, a High Level

Heavenly Deity, without him noticing at all, how powerful was this person who had come?

Bai Yiju turned around to look. He saw a young male and female wearing white gowns walking toward him with smiles on their faces.

“These two people are extremely powerful.” Bai Yiju discovered that although the two people were standing before him, he was incapable of sensing their strength at all. Such an enormous gap had shocked Bai Yiju. He even suspected that... the two people before him were both Godkings! However, he didn't dare to believe that.

Bai Yiju immediately stood up. With a slightly respectful tone, he said. “I am Bai Yiju, what purpose might bring you sir and lady to this little mansion of mine? If there is anything that you need, Yiju would definitely assist with my full strength.”

During the time when he was asking them, Bai Yiju had already firmly remembered the appearance of the two people before him.

“The two of them are so intimate. That woman's belly is also swelled. I reckon she's pregnant. It would appear that these two people are a married couple. A pair of married Godkings? Was there such a couple in the Divine Realm?” Bai Yiju began to think in his heart.

Qin Yu asked with a smile. “I wish to ask about matters regarding this ice island.”

Bai Yiju promptly said. “Please ask away. This Yiju has lived on this ice island for hundreds of millions of years. There ought to not be many things on this ice island that this Yiju doesn't know of.”

“Do you know Zuo Qiulin?” Jiang Li directly asked.

“Zuo Qiulin?” Bai Yiju was stunned.

He had truly never heard of this name before. After all, the Godking of Death had never left her own mansion before. Furthermore, Zuo Qiulin did not have the patience to inform her name to those Deities.

“It's that Godking who lives below the ice island.” Qin Yu said.

Bai Yiju's expression immediately changed. "Are the two of you talking about the Godking of Death?"

"Precisely. Could you please tell us everything you know about this Godking of Death in details? Do not worry about the Godking of Death, she does not know that we are in contact with you." Qin Yu said with a smile.

Bai Yiju's complexion relaxed. He then said. "Sir and Lady, this Yiju was not afraid that the Godking of Death knew that I had came in contact with you two. Merely, this Yiju was a bit worried for you two."

"Why is that?" Qin Yu looked to Bai Yiju.

Bai Yiju immediately began to talk. "Speaking of this Godking of Death, I reckon there are not many people who know exactly how long she has been below this ice island. However, although the reputation of the Godking of Death is well known, she conducts herself according to her promise."

"According to her promise? What sort of promise?" Qin Yu promptly asked.

Bai Yiju nodded and said. "A very very long time ago, at that time, I had not arrived at this ice island yet. At that time, a matter began to spread through this ice island... the Godking of Death had promised that as long as others do not step onto the territory of her Ice Mansion Underworld, she would not kill anyone from the ice island. However, once someone comes too close to her Ice Mansion Underworld, then they would definitely be killed."

"In the past, there were people who didn't believe that. However... out of all the people we know of that have entered the territory of her Ice Mansion Underworld, they have all died." A trace of fear flashed through Bai Yiju's eyes.

"In the surroundings of this Godking of Death's Ice Mansion Underworld is a layer of black mist. It is extremely easy for one to recognize it! Merely, that layer of black mist is rolling at all times. Occasionally, it would spread and occasionally it would shrink. In the

past, I have personally seen for myself that when the black mist suddenly spreads, a Mid Level Heavenly Deity got caught by it by accident. Once that Mid Level Heavenly Deity got covered by the black mist, he immediately fell to the ground. After the black mist shrank back, a good friend of mine rapidly rushed over and pulled the body of that Mid Level Heavenly Deity back. However, at that time, we discovered... that this Mid Level Heavenly Deity had already lost his soul.”

To lose one’s soul, it naturally meant that one would be dead.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. The two of them did not have a huge shock.

The two of them knew very well that this Godking of Death had researched the soul thoroughly like the Godking of Life. The Godking of Life was capable of restoring a person’s soul, whereas the Godking of Life was capable of destroying a person’s soul.

To be able to kill a Mid Level Heavenly Deity so easily could not be considered much.

“I wondered, did that Godking of Death deliberately kill that Mid Level Heavenly Deity or did the black mist automatically kill him?” Qin Yu began to ponder.

If the Godking of Death deliberately killed that Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then it wouldn’t be too crazy.

However, if it was merely the black mist that surrounded the Godking of Death’s Ice Mansion Underworld that managed to easily kill that Mid Level Heavenly Deity, then it would be truly terrifying.

“Sir and Lady, this Yiju knows that you two are both people who possess remarkable abilities. It’s just that this Godking of Death is an extremely heartless person who loves to kill others the most. Furthermore, she loved killing experts even more.” Bai Yiju said solemnly. “Have the two of you discovered that in the range of hundreds of millions of miles the surrounding thousands of islands, there is not a single person living on them?”

Qin Yu exclaimed in surprise.

Had it not been for Bai Yiju mentioning this, Qin Yu really wouldn't have noticed it. It was extremely ordinary for there to be numerous islands in the Northern Sea. The majority of the islands had quite a few residents on them.

However, the large number of islands surrounding the ice island were all void of people.

“Although the Godking of Death had promised that she would not kill the residents of the ice island as long as they do not step into the territory of her Ice Mansion Underworld, for the people outside of the ice island, she would kill them. Furthermore... she kills them every year! Following her unceasing killing, the uninhabited range of the region surrounding the ice island grew greater and greater.

“In that case, you all can return to the Divine Realm.” Jiang Li said.

Bai Yiju laughed bitterly, shook his head and said. “Those of us from the ice island don't dare to leave the ice island. That's because... this place is truly too far from the main continent of the Divine Realm. Much less the main continent of the Divine Realm, none of us would be able to reach past the uninhabited islands surrounding this ice island within a year's time. Since we are unable to fly over the uninhabited islands, once the Godking of Death decides to kill people, those of us who had left the ice island would definitely be killed.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li suddenly came to a realization.

No matter how powerful a Heavenly Deity was, they would not be able to surpass a Godking. As Bai Yiju and the rest of the Heavenly Deities were incapable of teleportation, they could only fly. Flying past the uninhabited regions surrounding the ice island in a short period of time was simply impossible.

“However, Sir and Lady, you all need not worry for us. Our days on the ice island are extremely peaceful. The ice island's area is also relatively big, and the population of the ice island is quite large too. Furthermore, the territory of the Godking of Death's Ice Mansion Underworld is not

that huge either. As long as we avoid it, there will be no danger to our lives.” Bai Yiju said with a smile.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other. It could be said that they now both had some knowledge of the Godking of Death, Zuo Qiulin, that they had never met before.

Although Zuo Qiulin was extremely cold hearted, she was, at the very least, someone who keeps her promises.

“In that case, we shall take our leave.” Qin Yu said at once. He did not wish to ask anymore. That was because Qin Yu can tell based on what he had heard that... the inhabitants of this ice island did not know much about Zuo Qiulin.

Bai Yiju promptly bowed.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li turned around to leave. However, that Bai Yiju suddenly stopped them and said. “Sir and Lady, this Yiju has suddenly recalled a legend regarding the Godking of Death.”

“Oh? Tell us.” Qin Yu turned around.

Bai Yiju promptly said. “Before this Yiju had arrived at this ice island, there was a legend on this ice island. It said that the Godking of Death had killed a Godking before.”

Qin Yu was shocked. Killed a Godking? Godkings were capable of teleportation. Killing them was no easy task.

“Afterwards, another Godking showed up and severely injured the Godking of Death. Since then, the Godking of Death has been staying in her Ice Mansion Underworld the entire time and rarely comes out to kill.” Bai Yiju said. “Of course, this is merely a legend. This Yiju is uncertain whether this legend is true or not.”

Qin Yu nodded and slightly smiled. “Thanks.”

After that, Qin Yu and Jiang Li both teleported away from the White Ice Mansion and reached the center region of the ice island. The center region of this ice island was also the only uninhabited region of the ice

island.

Black mist was lingering over this region. This was an absolute land of death.

As for that Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin, Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that she was at the depths below the island.

The circumference of the ice island was actually over a hundred thousand miles. The surface above the ocean only possessed the circumference of ten thousand miles. However, on the bottom, it was way greater than that.

At the bottom of the ocean, this ice island's circumference was greater than a hundred thousand miles.

As for Zuo Qiulin, she was roughly located in an ice cave palace several thousand miles below sea level.

Chapter 22: Ice Mansion Underworld

“What a strange mist.”

Like an immortal couple from paintings, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were floating in front of this area of black mist which occasionally expanded and occasionally contracted. Qin Yu gasped in admiration.

To the ice island’s residents, the rolling black mist before them signified ‘death.’

“Brother Yu, this black mist is a kind of special energy. It is the complete opposite of my Life Elemental Energy. To be more accurate, it is a bit more special than my Life Elemental Energy.” Jiang Li said with a frown.

Jiang Li was now the new Godking of Life. She also possessed the same understanding of the soul as Zuo Qiumei from back then.

“Li’er, you’re saying that this black mist is even more powerful?” Qin Yu was completely ignorant of this matter.

Jiang Li nodded her head with certainty. “Not only can my Life Elemental Energy restore the soul, it can also recover the body’s injuries. As for this black mist, it is completely focused towards the soul and does not have the slightest attack power against the body.”

“It specifically attacks the soul?” Qin Yu laughed. “Li’er, let’s go in.”

No matter how powerful this Godking of Death was, she would not be able to use the dispersed black mist to injure Qin Yu, much less Jiang Li who had succeeded Zuo Qiumei.

Once he entered into the range of the black mist, Qin Yu felt that this black mist was trying to enter his body to attack his soul.

“Child’s play.”

With an intention from Qin Yu, the Dark and Yellow Energy on the surface of the Divine Spear Waning Snow that was floating beside his Nascent Soul slightly trembled. Like encountering a predator, the black

mist rapidly shrank back and was unable to approach Qin Yu at all.

The Dark and Yellow Energy, this mystical energy that was created during the splitting of the Heaven and Earth, how could its might possibly be something that this black mist could compete with? They were in two completely different classes.

Qin Yu looked at Jiang Li beside him. At this moment, Jiang Li's body was faintly radiating a jade green light. The black mist was also unable to approach her in the slightest.

Inside the region covered with the black mist was a mansion created with hundreds of millions of years old cold ice. Although this mansion was built extremely majestically, there was not a single person inside. Both Qin Yu and Jiang Li managed to discover that in the main hall of this mansion was a tunnel which led directly underground.

“Brother Yu, there's a tunnel which leads directly to the Ice Cave Palace located several tens of thousands of miles underneath the ice island ahead. Should we go through the tunnel or should we directly teleport down?” Jiang Li looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu grew silent for a moment.

“Let's directly teleport to the entrance of the underground palace.” Everything underneath the ocean was covered with Qin Yu's Spatial Energy and under his observation. That tunnel which led down to the underground palace was extremely dark and filled with the black mist.

An unimaginable amount of cold ice in the region several tens of thousand miles underneath the center region of the ice island was hollowed out. This hollowed cave formed a practically perfect cold ice palace.

This palace possessed a circumference of a thousand miles. The amount of cold air which lingered inside this palace appeared like illusions. Outside of the palace was a great amount of black mist lingering about. What was strange was that this black mist actually never entered the palace in the slightest.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li appeared before the palace entrance gates.

“Other than the Godking of Death, there’s twelve female Heavenly Deities in this palace. Surprisingly, not a single one of these twelve female Heavenly Deities are here to guard the entrance gates.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

This couldn’t be blamed upon those twelve Heavenly Deity maids. Those who could pass through the mist of death’ and come to the palace’s entrance gates were not people that they could stop.

“That Godking of Death is located in the palace hall below the main hall of this palace. Brother Yu, let’s go.” Jiang Li managed to sense the location of the Godking of Death.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

Under the gaze of his Spatial Energy, Qin Yu was able to clearly see that below this Ice Cave Palace was another palace. This palace was covered completely with the black mist. The black mist that covered the outside came precisely from this palace.

On the corridor outside the main hall of the Ice Cave Palace walked two maids wearing jade green dresses.

“Second sister, our lady is about to come out from her seclusion training. The leisurely days that we had are soon to be gone again.” A petite woman said.

“Seventh sister...” The other maid’s gaze was fixed inside the main hall.

“What’s wrong?” The petite ‘seventh sister’ looked at her ‘second sister’ with surprise.

“I think I heard something just now. It seemed to be coming from the tunnel below the main hall.” The second sister had grown a bit worried.

Hearing what her second sister said, the seventh sister said carefreely. “Second sister, rest assured. Our lady is training down there, who would dare to go in there? Even if someone did, they’d just be throwing away their lives.”

“That’s true.” The second sister nodded. However, she still took a glance at the entrance of the tunnel in the main hall. Only after that did she leave with her seventh sister.

Countless amounts of black mist had covered the entire underground palace. One simply couldn’t see through it using only one’s eyes. However, Qin Yu and Jiang Li were both able to clearly tell the path.

Inside this underground mansion was a spiraling tunnel. Qin Yu and Jiang Li were walking alongside each other. Step by step, they walked downwards.

Qin Yu had come here to invite the Godking of Death. Thus, he naturally did not wish to offend her. While in the tunnel, he was clearly speaking. “I am Qin Yu, with...” Qin Yu’s voice suddenly stopped.

That was because...

Countless loud and clear sounds of bells were heard. The sound of those bells were all different. When all the bell sounds combined, they actually managed to give birth to a strange penetrating energy. Qin Yu began to feel a bit dizzy. However, although he felt a bit dizzy, the influence was not major.

“Brother Yu, this is a common attack that Zuo Qiulin uses... it’s called the Soul Drawing Noise. Although it does not possess a strong attack against the soul, it is able to cause one to become unable to concentrate. Although it does not directly do any damage, it can still greatly affect a battle.” Jiang Li said to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Qin Yu nodded in his heart.

“I am Qin Yu, with me is my wife Jiang Li. Godking of Death...” Qin Yu was about to speak more when a hoarse old lady-like voice sounded. “Shut up. You who have dared to step into my cultivation area have already committed a capital offense.”

In an instant, the sound of the bells suddenly became fiercer. Qin Yu felt a needle pricking pain to his soul. The Divine Spear Waning Snow beside Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul immediately gave off a sound. The sound

coming from the Divine Spear Waning Snow actually weakened the pain that Qin Yu felt by a large margin.

“Although this Dark and Yellow Energy is mysterious and profound, I am only able to use it through the Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

Qin Yu was naturally extremely clear about the miraculousness of the Dark and Yellow Energy. However, the current Qin Yu was only capable of infusing the Dark and Yellow Energy into weapons and did not possess any other method to use the Dark and Yellow Energy.

“Brother Yu, are you alright?” Jiang Li held Qin Yu’s hand. A ray of Life Elemental Energy instantly entered Qin Yu’s mind. Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul immediately absorbed this Life Elemental Energy.

Qin Yu immediately felt that his Nascent Soul had become a lot more full.

“Humph, Life Elemental Energy?”

A cold and hoarse humph was heard. After that, both Qin Yu and Jiang Li felt a burst of gale. Countless black bells came smashing at Qin Yu and Jiang Li like a strong gale.

Qin Yu started to get a bit angry.

He had merely not wanted to offend this Godking of Death, could it be that this Godking of Death thought they he would not be able to handle her?

“Godking of Death, I came here with no malice.” Qin Yu’s deep and low voice sounded in the dark palace. At the same time, the Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in Qin Yu’s hand.

With a tremble of his arm, the Divine Spear Waning Snow turned into countless number of spear silhouettes. Each and every spear silhouette soared outward like a dragon. In an instant, it had jolted those bells away.

“You have some skills.”

As the sound was still being heard, a strip of silk ribbon streaked across

the air and was about to wrap around Qin Yu in an instant.

“Brother Yu, this is the Godking of Death’s attack weapon, Soul Beckoning Silk. Once one gets bound by it, the Nascent Souls of ordinary Godkings would be unable to withstand it.” Jiang Li immediately said to Qin Yu via voice transmission.

Hearing what Jiang Li had said, Qin Yu was unable to refrain from becoming angry.

He had repeatedly exercised forbearance. Yet, this Zuo Qiulin actually wanted to kill him!

Qin Yu directly teleported away to dodge the Soul Beckoning Silk. He then coldly humped and said. “Zuo Qiulin, if you continue on like this, then you will no longer have another opportunity to use this Soul Beckoning Silk again.”

Earlier, when faced with the attack from the Soul Beckoning Silk, Qin Yu was completely capable of breaking the Soul Beckoning Silk off to pieces with his Divine Spear Waning Snow. Merely, once he cut it apart, it would become hard for him to try to talk to Zuo Qiulin.

“Humph, try it if you can.” That Soul Beckoning Silk once again arrived before Qin Yu. Just with this Soul Beckoning Silk coming close to his face, Qin Yu felt that his Nascent Soul started to tremble.

Qin Yu did not doubt at all that once he gets bound by this Soul Beckoning Silk, his Nascent Soul would probably really be shattered.

“Humph.”

Qin Yu’s body suddenly swayed. He shifted horizontally several meters. At the same time, the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand moved. It violently stirred up that Soul Beckoning Silk. The Dark and Yellow Energy on the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow started to faintly move.

Suddenly...

The Soul Beckoning Silk actually loosened and then disappeared.

“Hff!”

Wind suddenly appeared in the palace hall filled with black mist. Just like this, all of the black mist actually dispersed. The underground palace hall had finally revealed its true appearance.

The underground palace hall was spacious and empty. What shocked Qin Yu the most was... the ice that formed the underground palace hall was actually black in color. After he carefully observed the black ice, he found out that the black mist was actually slowly flowing within the black ice.

In the center of the underground palace hall, on top of the black lotus flower throne, sat cross-legged an extremely beautiful black gowned woman. The black gown possessed the design of various little black bells. Wrapped around her arms was a long black silk.

Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin.

At this moment, Zuo Qiulin was looking at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. She sneered and then said with a hoarse voice. "Qin Yu, you truly didn't lie. That spear of yours is indeed capable of breaking apart this Soul Beckoning Silk of mine. Seeing that your attitude is pretty good, I shall give you the opportunity to speak. Go ahead, tell me, what did you come here to find me for?"

"She's indeed the same as in the memories." Jiang Li looked to Zuo Qiulin and displayed a joyous expression on her face.

Zuo Qiulin and Zuo Qiumei's appearances were practically the same. Merely, the personalities of the the two were completely different. When seeing Zuo Qiulin who had exactly the same appearance as Zuo Qiumei, Jiang Li was naturally a bit moved.

After all, Zuo Qiumei had watched her growing up.

"Senior Zuo Qiulin." Qin Yu was modest. "This is my wife Jiang Li. I reckon that you also managed to tell that my wife possesses the Life Elemental Energy."

"Humph."

Zuo Qiulin coldly glanced at Jiang Li. With a hoarse voice, she said.

“The Life Elemental Energy that’s a characteristic of my younger sister, I am naturally able to tell. However, my younger sister died a long time ago. For what reason did you two come to find me?”

Jiang Li immediately said. “Aunt Zuo Qiulin...”

“Shut up.” Zuo Qiulin raised her eyelid. She sneered. “Do not try to worm your way into being friends with me. I do not know you, if you have anything, speak quickly. After that, leave quickly.”

Qin Yu started to frown. This Zuo Qiulin’s personality was truly too ‘thorny.’

“Senior Zuo Qiulin.” Qin Yu directly said. “Zuo Qiumei bestowed great grace upon both Li’er and I. Although she died, Li’er ended up inheriting her strength and became the new Godking of Life. To be frank, currently, the Thunder Punishment City is extremely antagonistic against us. I wish for Senior to assist us and deal with the Thunder Punishment City together with us. Of course... this could also be considered as avenging Senior Zuo Qiumei.”

“Your speech sounds better than singing.”

Zuo Qiulin sneered. “The death of my younger sister is not even slightly related to me. You want me to fight the Thunder Punishment City for her? Truly a joke.”

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, please rest assured. That Thunder Punishment City only possesses Four Great Godkings. I myself am capable of handling two of them. Li’er and Godking Yi Feng are also capable of fighting. If you join us, it would only allow us to possess overwhelming superiority against them.” Qin Yu said directly.

Zuo Qiulin sneered.

“You two can leave now.” Zuo Qiulin said indifferently.

Qin Yu and Jiang Li felt a burst of helplessness in their hearts.

“You want me to fight without giving me any benefits, truly dreaming.” Zuo Qiulin once again sat back down in a cross-legged position. “The

majestic new Craftsman God actually tried to invite me with merely words? Truly a joke.”

Although Zuo Qiulin’s voice was quiet, Qin Yu managed to hear it clearly.

“Oh?”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at once another. They were both startled. Immediately after that, they both displayed a smile on their faces.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, it is our fault. What might Senior want? This Junior would definitely try his best to satisfy Senior’s request.” Qin Yu promptly said.

Zuo Qiulin cast a glance at Qin Yu. She then said very slowly. “Do you have a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? If not, then I can reluctantly deal with second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Hearing those words, Qin Yu became suspicious.

This Zuo Qiulin, she rejected them that firmly earlier, how come she became so easy to speak with now?”

Chapter 23: East Sea's Old Ghost

Qin Yu was frowning. He was filled with doubt in his heart. “This Zuo Qiulin was extremely cold and fierce. According to the attitude that she displayed toward Li'er and me originally, she did not hesitate to try to kill us at all. How is it that she would agree to help us just for a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure now?”

Truly suspicious!

Although second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures were precious, they were not that precious. After all, this Zuo Qiulin had not mixed herself into the struggles of the Divine Realm for countless years now. Yet now, she was willing to do so for just a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?

Zuo Qiulin was sitting cross-legged on top of the lotus flower throne with a cold expression. She coldly cast a glance at Qin Yu. “Why is there no reaction from you? Could it be that the majestic new Craftsman God is unable to take out even a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? To be this insincere, it's better for you to quickly leave then.”

Qin Yu was immediately woken up from his train of thought.

He immediately displayed a smile and said. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, I of course have second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. I was merely overjoyed by the fact that Senior Zuo Qiulin had suddenly agreed to help us.”

Zuo Qiulin humped indifferently. “Do not try to worm your way into being friends with me. I am merely suffering from not having a good second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Let me ask you, do you have any binding type Grandmist Spiritual Treasures? It's fine as long as it could bind others for a short period of time. Do you have any?”

Qin Yu began to think.

Binding type?

Qin Yu had crafted a total of seventy two second-rate Grandmist

Spiritual Treasures. Among them, there were seven or eight of them that were capable of binding. The most important aspect was, there was still another one....

“The scepter Ten Thousand Willows. That scepter is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. At the same time, it also possesses the ability of binding. Should I give that to her?” Qin Yu began to ponder.

Currently, the only ownerless first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure that he possessed was this scepter. Although that Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl could also be considered as being ownerless, Qin Yu had already planned to give that to his and Li'er's child. As for this scepter, should he give it to Zuo Qiulin?

“Brother Yu.”

Jiang Li suddenly said to Qin Yu via voice transmission. “I am also suspicious as to why this Zuo Qiulin's attitude took a huge change. After thinking for a long time, I managed to think of a possibility for it.”

“Oh, what sort of possibility?” Qin Yu asked via voice transmission.

Jiang Li promptly said. “According to the memories that Aunt Zuo Qiumei had of Zuo Qiulin, after I carefully analyzed them, I determined that Zuo Qiulin possesses a cold and detached personality. Although she was hostile against Aunt Zuo Qiumei, she had never tried to harm Aunt Zuo Qiumei. From the way I see it... this Zuo Qiulin ought to belong to the ‘cold exterior and warm interior’ sort of people. Although she appeared to be unconcerned of Aunt Zuo Qiumei, I reckon that she actually deeply cared about her sole relative.”

Qin Yu's heart moved.

“That's very possible. Only this could explain why Zuo Qiulin's attitude took a huge change and even purposed by herself that she only wanted a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

“What's wrong? Do you not have it?” Zuo Qiulin's expression had suddenly become colder.

Qin Yu did not reply right away. He merely looked at Zuo Qiulin's

expression. Although Zuo Qiulin's expression changed, she did not immediately rebuff Qin Yu.

Just from this, Qin Yu determined that this Zuo Qiulin had lightly only requested for a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure so that she can have a means to lower her grounds and not be seen as to help them because of her younger sister.

“This Zuo Qiulin is truly helping us because of her younger sister. Then...”

Qin Yu had made his decision. He immediately flipped his hand and took out that scarlet scepter. Zuo Qiulin looked at the scepter in Qin Yu's hand with a confused expression.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, this scepter is called Ten Thousand Willows. It is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. It also possesses the ability of binding others.” With an intention from Qin Yu, the scepter floated over to Zuo Qiulin.

Zuo Qiulin was slightly startled.

The scepter Ten Thousand Willows floated over to Zuo Qiulin. Zuo Qiulin did not look to the scepter, instead she was staring at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu, you're willing to give this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure to me? Do you know how precious a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure is?”

“As I am the new Craftsman God, how could I possibly not know how precious the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures are?” Qin Yu replied with a smile.

“If you do not wish to regret your decision in the future, it's best that you take it back.” Zuo Qiulin said with her hoarse voice.

Qin Yu merely smiled indifferently. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, didn't you mention earlier that you wanted a Spiritual Treasure? What's wrong? Why is it that you do not want the Spiritual Treasure even after it arrived before you?”

“Humph.” Zuo Qiulin coldly humped. She then directly grabbed this

scepter Ten Thousand Willows with her hand and coldly cast a glance at Qin Yu. “Boy, I’ve given you the opportunity to take it back but you didn’t. In the future, there will not be an opportunity for you to take it back even if you want to.”

Seeing that Zuo Qiulin had taken the scepter, Qin Yu immediately clasped his hand and began to laugh. “Senior Zuo Qiulin, let’s set off now, is that alright?”

“Going back? Going back to the Divine Realm’s main continent?” Zuo Qiulin looked at Qin Yu.

Qin Yu nodded.

“I can’t do that yet.” Zuo Qiulin directly refused Qin Yu. Qin Yu’s expression dropped. Jiang Li who stood beside him also started to frown.

Qin Yu became even more worried. “Could it be that I’ve misjudged her? Could this Zuo Qiulin be refusing to leave with us after obtaining a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure? No, that doesn’t seem like it.” Qin Yu was confident in his judgement.

Let alone...

If this Zuo Qiulin truly wished to cheat him, then it would be her who was stupid. After all, Qin Yu had yet to display his true strength.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, if we cannot return now, when can we?” Qin Yu restrained the dissatisfaction in his heart.

Zuo Qiulin sneered and said. “It’s very simple. Long ago, I was defeated and seriously injured by a Godking. He made me promise him that before I can defeat him, I am not allowed to return to the Divine Realm’s main continent. I am only allowed to be in the boundless oceans that surrounded the Divine Realm.”

“Qin Yu, although I’ve received your gift, but I must keep my promise too. Before I can defeat him, I am not allowed to return to the Divine Realm’s main continent. Thus... I am unable to go back right now.” Zuo Qiulin directly said. “Of course, as I’ve obtained this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, I am confident that I will be able to defeat him.

Merely, I will need quite a bit of time to refine this first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure.”

Qin Yu and Jiang Li glanced at each other.

The two of them both began to recall the legend that the High Level Heavenly Deity Bai Yiju of the ice island had told them at the end... the legend had it that this Zuo Qiulin had once killed a Godking and then later seriously injured by another Godking. It would appear that this legend was real.

Qin Yu began to feel a bit of anger.

If he had to wait till this Zuo Qiulin finish refining the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, how long would he have to wait? Why didn't she inform him about this earlier?

“Humph, you all can rest assured.” Zuo Qiulin coldly humped and said. “I would not deliberately delay the time. Back then, when that Old Ghost made that promise with me, I had added another clause. That is, if I were to ask helpers to defeat him, it would also be considered as having completed the promise. However... In the entire Divine Realm, I reckon only the Asura Godking would have absolute certainty in defeating that Old Ghost. Unfortunately, I am unfamiliar with the Asura Godking and also do not want to owe him any favor.”

“Ask helpers to defeat him?” Qin Yu's heart started to move. He looked to Zuo Qiulin. Qin Yu had begun to have a slight understanding of what Zuo Qiulin's intention was.

The corners of Zuo Qiulin's mouth was raised. It seemed that she was 'smiling.' However, her face was still cold and indifferent like cold ice. “What you're thinking is right. I want you to help me out. I had already experienced your strength earlier. Your strength, especially after adding on that spear of yours, is indeed more powerful than mine. Furthermore, adding on the information of the Divine Realm that I know, I've deduced that it is possible for you to defeat that Old Ghost.”

Qin Yu smiled helplessly.

It seemed that he had been played by this Zuo Qiulin.

“Of course, you can also choose not to go. If you do not want to go, you merely need to wait several tens of years for me to go myself. I’ll create a space that accelerate time by ten thousand times and maintain it for several tens of years. In several tens of years, I would be able to completely refine a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Oh... this is a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. In that case, I’m not certain how long it’ll take for me to refine it. I’ve never refined such a ‘high level’ Grandmist Spiritual Treasure before.” Zuo Qiulin was in no rush.

Several tens of years?

Qin Yu did not have the patience to wait that long.

“Okay, I’ll go and accompany you and see this ‘Old Ghost’ that once seriously injured you. I’ll see for myself how powerful this mystery man is.” Qin Yu had made his decision.

Standing beside Qin Yu, Jiang Li was not worried about him in the slightest.

From where Jiang Li stood, she believed that... those Godkings of the Divine Realm, even if there was anyone that was capable of defeating Qin Yu, they would at the very most make him retreat. It was completely impossible for them to kill Qin Yu.

“Good, you got guts.” Zuo Qiumei clasped her hand and said. Her hoarse voice sounded through the underground palace.

Zuo Qiulin stood up and said coldly. “In that case, let’s set off now.” Qin Yu and Jiang Li also nodded with smiles on their faces. After that, the three of them disappeared from the dark palace hall.

At the same time, a hoarse voice sounded through the entire Ice Cave Palace.

“Your palace master is going out for a relatively long time. Bai Ye, you all continue to stay in the palace hall and wait for my return.” The hoarse voice startled the twelve maids of the Ice Cave Palace. Immediately after, these maids were overjoyed.

Without their lady present, they are capable of loosening their hearts and fooling around.

A layer of mist covered the surface of the ice island. That mist was the cold air from the hundred of millions of years old cold ice. In the countless years, the residents of the ice island would never depart from the ice island.

That was because if they leave the ice island, they would receive the ‘cordial greeting’ of the Godking of Death.

Yet at this moment, three figures flew out from the cold air filled sky above the ice island. Two of them were wearing white and the third was wearing black. It was Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin.

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, where in the Divine Realm is that ‘Old Ghost’ that you mentioned of located?” Qin Yu asked.

Zuo Qiulin said indifferently. “That Old Ghost lives in the Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm. His expertise is in Life Energy, the same as that of my younger sister. Merely, his research of the soul is inferior to my younger sister’s. However, even though this was the case, I am still not match against him.” Zuo Qiulin straightforwardly admitted her defeat. She did not bother to mask over it at all.

“Divine Realm’s Eastern Sea? Life Energy?” Qin Yu’s mind started to move.

His New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy had covered the entire Divine Realm. There were indeed three hidden Godkings in the Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm. Among these three hidden Godkings, one of them possessed a very obscure aura. Had it not been for Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy covering the entire Divine Realm and carefully observing the region, he might actually not have discovered this Godking.

“Brother Yu?” Jiang Li looked to Qin Yu.

Qin Yu knew what Jiang Li wanted to ask. He merely smiled and nodded. “There’s indeed a Godking there. He’s at a location roughly several tens of trillion miles eastward from the coast of the Divine Realm’s Utmost

Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold.”

“You’ve discovered that Old Ghost?” Zuo Qiulin raised her eyelids. She looked at Qin Yu with a shocked expression. After that, she said coldly. “I originally thought that you would only have fifty to sixty percent chance in defeating that Old Ghost. However, it would appear now that there should be a seventy to eighty percent chance.”

Those Hidden Godkings were all people who had hidden their aura and even used some special methods to conceal themselves. It was practically impossible for other Godkings to discover them. For Qin Yu to be able to easily discover the Old Ghost, this had raised the status of Qin Yu in Zuo Qiulin’s heart by quite a bit.

Qin Yu did not bother to explain how he did it.

“Let’s teleport over there.” Qin Yu said that. After that, the three of them disappeared from the airspace surrounding the ice island.

The Eastern Sea Region of the Divine Realm was extremely vast. It was many times bigger than the Divine Realm’s main continent. There was naturally countless islands scattered about the Eastern Sea.

On a very regular little island. This island only possessed a circumference of several hundred miles. On this island was a small mountain range and countless different flowers and plants. This island was a world of flowers, plants and trees. When arriving on this island, one would feel the endless amount of life force radiated from the island.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin appeared in the sky above the island.

Zuo Qiulin coldly pointed to the island and said with her hoarse voice. “Qin Yu, this island is that Old Ghost’s headquarters. You should be careful. I reckon that he had already discovered me when I arrived here.”

“Zuo Qiulin, you’ve actually dared to come to my place. Could it be that you have the certainty to defeat me? Oh, there’s two young people with you. Could it be that you believe they would be able to defeat me?” A beautiful and gentle voice sounded through the horizon.

“Old Ghost, do not look down upon these two young people. Who

knows, you might actually not be able to win against them.” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice did not resign to being inferior, it too sounded loudly.

“Haha, in that case I shall test it out for myself!”

Right after that gentle voice landed, the countless flowers, plants and trees of the island began to frantically grow. Countless giant branches frantically rushed toward them like tentacles. In an instant, they had completely covered Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiumei.

Chapter 24: Endless Growth and Multiplication

“Chi chi~~~” Zuo Qiulin immediately began to emit endless amount of black mist from the surface of her body. Wherever that black mist passed, the countless number of flowers, plants and trees started to frantically shine with a dazzling green light. The green light and the black mist were melting away one another unceasingly. The flowers, plants and trees that got close to Zuo Qiulin all began to wither.

However, the flowers, plants and trees that got closer to Jiang Li took a very interesting turn. When those enormous creeper branches grew closer to Jiang Li, they actually became controlled by Jiang Li. They turned around and blocked the countless number of flowers, plants and trees that continued to rush toward her.

As for Qin Yu, he pointed with one hand.

In an instant, the places where his finger waved past, countless White Pure Flames surged forth. In an instant, before him was an ocean of White Pure Flames. Those flowers, plants, trees and branches which were shining with green light had all completely been burned to ashes.

“You have some tricks up your sleeves.” That gentle voice sounded once more.

At the same time, those flowers, plants and trees which were frantically rushing toward them, suddenly started to pull back. Qin Yu and them felt that the world had become unclouded in an instant. And at this moment, there stood an old man in the airspace above the island.

Long green hair and long green eyebrows.

His green eyebrows were so long that they were hanging downward. This pair of long green eyebrows had caught Qin Yu’s attention.

His tiny eyes were below those eyebrows. They appeared extremely unremarkable. This hidden expert of the Eastern Sea seemed to be very interesting. Small eyes, and the corner of his mouth seemed to always

have a smiling expression. His appearance seemed like a person that was easy to get close to.

“I truly never expected for Zuo Qiulin to be willing to lower your face and find helpers. On top of that, you’ve found two juniors to help you.” This Eastern Sea’s hidden expert squinted his tiny eyes. His gaze that leaked out from his little eyes took a glance at Qin Yu and Jiang Li. It was then fixed upon Zuo Qiulin. “Zuo Qiulin, go ahead, tell me, did you come here this time for that promise that we made back then?”

“Obviously.” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice contained anger within it. “Otherwise, why would I bother to come to your place? Old Ghost, this youth beside me is my helper. According to the agreement that we had back then, as long as my helper is capable of defeating you, the promise that we made back then shall be considered completed.”

The long green-browed old man squinted his eyes and looked at Qin Yu. He smiled and said. “I will naturally keep my promise. As long as you can defeat me, you can do whatever you wish to do. Boy, you are that Qin Yu?”

“So Senior already knows who I am. May I know who Senior is?” Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu did not find it strange at all that he was known. Last time... when the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Water Splitter appeared in the Divine Realm and gave birth to the change in the sky, various Godkings had gathered above the Eastern Sea, and in the end, Qin Yu had defeated two Godkings.

As the actions of that battle were extremely great, it was likely that there weren’t many Godkings in the Divine Realm who didn’t know about it. Thus, it was not strange at all for them to know Qin Yu.

“Who am I? This old man here is called ‘Mu Yu.’” This long green eyebrowed old man said with a smile while squinting his eyes.

[TL: Mu Yu → Wooden Fish]

“Mu Yu?”

Qin Yu was stunned. Jiang Li beside him was also a bit startled.

“Could it be that the same ‘Wooden Fish’ that the experts of the Dual Domain Island’s Buddhist Domain would frequently tap?” Qin Yu promptly asked.

[TL: Buddhist monks tap on wooden fish as they recite buddhist chants.]

This hidden expert of the Eastern Sea squinted his eyes and nodded cheerfully. “Precisely.”

“Mu Yu, surnamed Mu and also proficient in the Life Energy?” Qin Yu began to think. “Could this old man called Mu Yu be related to the Mu Clan of the Northeastern Region’s Forest Ocean City? Furthermore, this old man also possesses long green hair.”

Qin Yu began to guess.

“Boy, don’t let your imaginations run wild. If you want to fight, then let’s do it quickly as this old man has a lot of things to do. I do not have the time to waste on you.” The Eastern Sea’s hidden expert Mu Yu said.

Qin Yu said courteously. “In that case, where does Senior think we should fight?”

“Where? Let’s just do it here.” The long green brows old man said extremely straightforwardly. “Boy Qin Yu, are you ready? If you are, then this old man will be attacking now.”

Qin Yu did not dare to lower his guard against this long green eyebrowed old man. After all, this old man had defeated even the Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin before.

Qin Yu’s body immediately turned into two.

A white gowned Qin Yu and a cyan gowned Qin Yu.

“I already knew that you had a clone. During that battle above the Eastern Sea, you used your clone to defeat that Zhou Tong. Today, allow this old man to experience it too.” Said the long green eyebrowed old man with a smile. At the same time, his long green hair started to suddenly grow longer.

Like a waterfall, the long green hair instantly covered the entire heaven

and earth. Countless strands of long green hair started to fly towards Qin Yu to bind him. Each and every single strand of hair was extremely sharp. Even the Divine Realm's space started to vibrate. It was as if the space could be pierced through by the long green hair at any moment.

"Truly powerful indeed." Qin Yu held the Divine Spear Waning Snow in his hand. He thrust it forward and pierced a hole in the world created by the long green hair. Qin Yu's true body immediately fled out. As for his clone, the cyan gowned Qin Yu, it remained standing there without moving.

As for the hole created by the Divine Spear Waning Snow, it had closed up in a blink of an eye.

"Seal!"

The cyan gowned Qin Yu's body started to emit an endless amount of Coldmist Air. The Coldmist Air was extremely cold. After being covered by the Coldmist Air, the surface of the long green hair seemed to be covered by a layer of cold frost and had become motionless.

"Break."

The body muscles of the cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly jolted. Spatial ripples which could be seen with the naked eye suddenly appeared in the surroundings. The spatial ripples started to spread in all directions. The long green hair that was already frozen, upon being touched by the spatial ripples, instantly turned into powder.

The long hair of the green eyebrowed old man returned to normal. His pair of small eyes spun around. He smiled and said. "Coldmist Domain. Your clone actually knows the Jade Ripple Lake's Coldmist Domain. Truly extraordinary... For my Life Domain to be broken apart by the Coldmist Domain, it could not be considered to be a humiliation. It would seem that this old man would have to use his expertise."

The green eyebrowed old man opened his mouth.

"Huff!"

Four dots of green light grew bigger along the wind. In an instant, they

turned into four plants similar to the 'Man-eating Flowers' that Qin Yu had seen in the Mortal Realm. These four plants were floating in the surroundings of the old man.

“Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?” Qin Yu was able to sense the aura of Grandmist Spiritual Treasures from those four plants. It would appear that these four plants were no ordinary plants.

“Huff!”

The branches and tendrils of the four plants suddenly grew longer. In an instant, it was like a several hundred meter long enormous python flying toward the cyan gowned Qin Yu to bind him. However, the cyan gowned Qin Yu was still standing there motionlessly.

“Buzz~~” The Coldmist Air was once again emitted outward. However, no matter how hard the Coldmist Air attacked them, those branches and tendrils were actually not affected in the slightest. In an instant, they bound the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu was created through a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Its entire body was incomparably tough. Thus, it would naturally not fear these branches. However, the four plants actually possessed several tens of branches and tendrils. In an instant, they covered the cyan gowned Qin Yu with layer upon layer. When watching the cyan gowned Qin Yu from the outside, he now appeared like a lotus leaf wrapped glutinous rice dumpling.

“Hoo!”

The cyan gowned Qin Yu suddenly began to exert strength. The several tens of tree branches that had covered him suddenly grew tighter.

“What powerful branches and tendrils. Even my clone was unable to break them apart.” Qin Yu exclaimed in admiration. At this moment, Qin Yu's true body was actually holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow and looking at the green eyebrowed old man with a smile on his face.

Qin Yu had a feeling that this green eyebrowed old man had yet to use his expertise.

This battle was only one that he needed to defeat his opponent and not one where he need to kill his opponent. Thus, Qin Yu did not frantically attack the old man but was instead only countering his every move. What Qin Yu wished to do was to make his opponent accept defeat by himself.

“Break it apart? In all these years, I’ve yet to met anyone capable of breaking apart these four treasures of mine after they got completely bound by them. All of those Godkings had escaped through using teleportation.” The green eyebrowed old man was extremely confident.

“Pop!”

Suddenly, one of the branch that wrapped around the cyan gowned Qin Yu broke apart. “Pop!” Another branch cracked open. The several tens of branches and tendrils were wrapped around to the limit of their tightness. Seeing the appearance of those branches slowly breaking apart, one could clearly imagine the strength of the cyan gowned Qin Yu that was wrapped by those branches and tendrils.

The green eyebrowed old man displayed a shocked expression. “What powerful strength.”

Qin Yu started to smile.

How could the strength of his clone that was formed through first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure possibly be weak? In terms of only strength, it was likely that there would not be anyone in the Divine Realm who was capable of matching Qin Yu’s clone.

“However, it’s useless. No one can break it apart.” The green eyebrowed old man was extremely confident. Rays of green light began to flow through the broken branches. Those broken branches actually started to grow back and recover.

The green eyebrowed old man looked at Qin Yu’s true body and mocked. “Boy Qin Yu, could it be that you didn’t know... that the most important characteristic of Life Energy is its ability to grow and multiply without end? Even though they’re broken, they can still grow back.”

Every now and then, one of the several tens of branches and tendrils

that had tightened to their limit to bind the cyan gowned Qin Yu would break apart. However, in a blink of an eye, they would be restored. If this continued on... then the cyan gowned Qin Yu would be incapable of breaking apart the tendrils and branches no matter what he do.

“This clone of yours is pretty amazing. It has been completely enveloped by my four treasures but is actually not injured in the slightest.” The green eyebrowed old man exclaimed in admiration.

The white gowned Qin Yu looked at the green eyebrowed old man.

“Senior Mu Yu, let’s not waste time anymore. It’s impossible for you to handle me with just that. Just show me your true abilities.” Qin Yu waved the spear in his hand. His aura suddenly soared.

The green eyebrowed old man looked to Qin Yu. A light flashed through his little eyes.

“Haha, this old man shall play with you.” A dark black colored whip appeared in this green eyebrowed old man’s hand. There were also countless barbs on this long whip.

“Qin Yu, be careful. This long whip is extremely strange. I have fought against this green eyebrowed old man many times and was seriously injured by this long whip every single time.” Said Zuo Qiulin to Qin Yu via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission with ‘good intentions.’

Qin Yu smiled indifferently. He looked to this dark black colored whip.

The green eyebrowed old man waved his right hand. Like a water dragon that overturned the river, the long whip immediately engulfed toward Qin Yu. The pair of silver gloves appeared on Qin Yu’s hands. Like a mirage, his left hand grabbed a section of this dark black whip with lightning speed.

“Oh?” The green eyebrowed old man exclaimed in shock. After that, he began to smile.

Qin Yu suddenly felt that the whip in his left hand was actually wriggling. A painful stinging sensation was transmitted from his palm. Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy was able to clearly discover what was currently

occurring.

It turned out that those tiny little green barbs on the whip had actually began to grow. Like knives, they stabbed into Qin Yu's palm. Fortunately Qin Yu's gloves were both second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Only because of that did he manage to withstand the barbs.

“Eh, as expected of the new Craftsman God.” The green eyebrowed old man took a surprised glance at Qin Yu's gloves.

“Bang!”

That long whip started to suddenly tremble like a struggling python. Although Qin Yu possessed quite a bit of strength, he began to feel that he was about to become unable to resist it anymore. At the same time, those densely packed green barbs actually separated themselves from the dark black whip.

The countless and densely packed barbs started to thrust toward Qin Yu himself.

“Senior Mu Yu, look carefully.”

Qin Yu suddenly started to laugh. His right hand was holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow. Like a wild dragon, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was swept toward the sky and left behind a great number of spear silhouettes in the sky and a trace of dark and yellow color.

As for the countless barbs, they were all knocked flying by the spear.

That green eyebrowed old man was dumbstruck. And at this moment, Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow had already wrapped the dark black whip around it. The Dark and Yellow Energy on the surface of the Divine Spear Waning Snow started to move, it caused that dark black whip to tremble. It seemed that the whip was about to break apart at any moment.

“Stop. I concede. Quickly, stop.”

Shouted the green eyebrowed old man loudly.

Qin Yu slightly smiled and then retrieved his Divine Spear Waning

Snow. He held the spear in his hand and stood to the side. As for Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin, they had flown over to Qin Yu's side. No matter how cold and indifferent Zuo Qiulin was, she still displayed a smile at this moment. "Old Ghost, You admitted defeat?"

The green eyebrowed old man carefully looked to his whip. He gulped and looked at Qin Yu's spear with a slightly terrified expression. He then looked at Qin Yu. "Boy Qin Yu, this whip of mine is a top-notch treasure among second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures. Furthermore, it's toughness is renowned throughout the Divine Realm. It would be difficult for even the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures of Sage Emperors to break it apart. Yet that spear of yours..."

The green eyebrowed old man knew extremely well. His whip was connected to him. Earlier, that whip of his was about to break. The green eyebrowed old man knew that this was definitely what had happened earlier. This was the reason why he loudly admitted his defeat earlier.

"This spear is called Waning Snow." Qin Yu did not bother to explain much.

"Mn, not bad." The green eyebrowed old man was thankful for Qin Yu being lenient toward him. He displayed a smile and then looked to the cyan gowned Qin Yu that was still wrapped around by the branches and tendrils. "However, that clone of yours is still bound by me. It would seem that we are about the same strength."

"Bound?" Qin Yu slightly smiled.

The cyan gowned Qin Yu instantly turned into Coldmist Air. Those branches and tendrils immediately loosened. Those Coldmist Air arrived beside Qin Yu and once again condensed into the cyan gowned Qin Yu.

"Y-your clone, th-this..." The green eyebrowed old man was displaying an expression as if he had seen a ghost. He had become completely speechless.

Chapter 25: The True Expert

The green eyebrowed old man was truly shocked. He had already sensed the toughness of Qin Yu's clone earlier. At that time, he had become certain that even if the clone were attacked by a powerful Spiritual Treasure, it would likely not be harmed.

However, who would've thought that this clone that was tough to the extreme was actually also capable of turning into mist.

Such a clone, who could possibly destroy it?

After he thought of the terrifying Divine Spear Waning Snow, the green eyebrowed old man was completely convinced of being inferior. Furthermore, he had also determined that even the Sage Emperors would not be able to defeat Qin Yu.

"That spear..." The green eyebrowed old man once looked to Qin Yu's right hand once more. Qin Yu's right hand was currently empty. Frightened, the green eyebrowed old man thought. "That spear ought to possess even more powerful attack power than the Sage Emperors' Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures."

Although others could not be certain for sure, the green eyebrowed old man had fought the Sage Emperors over ten times already. Thus, he naturally knew very well of the Sage Emperors' attack power. His whip was extremely tenacious but it too was about to be cut apart by Qin Yu's spear. This Divine Spear Waning Snow was too frightening.

"No wonder those Sage Emperors are completely shriveled these days. Ha, so what if they're shriveled? None of my business. This old man stopped caring about them since a long time ago. Oh how great it is for me to carefreely be in the Eastern Sea by myself." Thought the green eyebrowed old man.

After that, the green eyebrowed old man looked at Qin Yu with a smile on his face. "Qin Yu, I am completely convinced of my loss. Ha.... all these years, I have only lost this miserably once."

“I merely relied on better weapons.” Qin Yu smiled and said.

“To not be arrogant after victory, not bad, not bad.” The green eyebrowed old man looked at the Godking of Death Zuo Qiulin with a smile on his face. Immediately, his face grew cold. “Zuo Qiulin, I lost. Thus, you no longer have to be bound by the promise that we made back then. However, do not be complacent... the person who defeated me this time was Qin Yu and not you. Humph.”

The green eyebrowed old man humped and was about to turn around to leave.

“Old Ghost, you don’t be complacent either. I’ll come again to fight you myself next time. Let’s see who would be the true victor then.” Zuo Qiulin promptly said. All these years, she had been trampled upon by this green eyebrowed old man. Thus, she naturally want to win against him.

Especially after she obtained the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure from Qin Yu, Zuo Qiulin was currently confident that she would win.

The green browed old man turned around. He stared at Zuo Qiulin and said with a smile. “If you have the ability, then don’t use the Spiritual Treasure given to you by Qin Yu to fight against me. I bet you don’t have the ability to win against me without that.” After he said that, the green eyebrowed old man displayed a completely contented expression.

Qin Yu took a glance at the green eyebrowed old man and smiled.

This green eyebrowed old man was indeed an adorable person.

“How did this Old Ghost manage to guess that I received a Grandmist Spiritual Treasure from Qin Yu?” At this moment, Zuo Qiulin was confused.

Jiang Li suddenly uttered in shock. She then said to Qin Yu via voice transmission. “Brother Yu, I’ve remembered a person. Back then, the Forest Ocean City’s Mu Clan had a super expert known as the Green Leaf Godking. His strength was extremely astonishing... Merely, later on, this Green Leaf Godking mysteriously disappeared.”

“Oh? Green Leaf Godking?” Qin Yu had never heard of a Green Leaf

Godking.

According to what Qin Yu knew, of the Eight Great Sacred Lands, the Northeastern Region's Forest Ocean City and the Southeastern Region's Subterranean City both only possessed two Godkings. Furthermore, of the Forest Ocean City's two Godkings, there wasn't one with the name Mu Yu.

Jiang Li took a glance at the green eyebrowed old man before her. She then said to Qin Yu via voice transmission. "Brother Yu, the Green Leaf Godking's disappearance was something that occurred a long time ago. It ought to be around six quadrillion years ago. There are people who think that the Green Leaf Godking died and there are others who think that he had hidden himself. However, no one knows what happened to him. Today, after seeing the green hair, green eyebrows, and his proficiency in using Life Energy; I reckon this Mu Yu is that Green Leaf Godking. Of course, this is merely my guess since during the time when he disappeared, I was still not born yet."

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

"Green Leaf Godking." Qin Yu looked to the green eyebrowed old man before him. He was surprised to know that the man before him was the Green Leaf Godking. Qin Yu naturally would not break apart the hidden lifestyle of this Green Leaf Godking.

"Old Ghost, what are you being complacent for? Weren't you also completely defeated by Qin Yu? You didn't even have the opportunity to fight back at all." At this moment, that Zuo Qiulin started to argue with the green eyebrowed old man.

The green eyebrowed old man's face grew red. "You, you." He then laughed. "Haha, that's right, I've lost. I've merely lost to Qin Yu. Furthermore, it's not like Qin Yu is unequalled. It's extremely ordinary for there to be someone stronger than you. For example, when I was at the Western Sea, I was defeated even more miserably. I was defeated before I even managed to see the person's face. From the way I see it, I think that super expert from the Western Sea is stronger than Qin Yu. Other than

that person, there's also the Asura Godking Luo Fan... Thus, stop always using another to compare. Let's just compare the two of us, could you win against me?" The green eyebrowed old man raised his chin and shot a glance at Zuo Qiulin. A trace of disdain flashed through his eyes.

Zuo Qiulin was angered speechless.

As for Qin Yu, his ears were perked upon hearing the speech.

Western Sea? Super expert?

"This green eyebrowed old man's strength is definitely not inferior to those Sage Emperors. If I didn't use the Divine Spear Waning Snow, I reckon I would not be able to beat him... In this Divine Realm, other than the Asura Godking Luo Fan, there's actually another person who can easily defeat this green eyebrowed old man? Furthermore, this green eyebrowed old man did not even managed to see the face of the person who defeated him."

Qin Yu was truly shocked by the Western Sea's super expert.

"There's really such a super expert in the Western Sea?" Qin Yu began to carefully search the Western Sea with his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy. "There's quite many hidden Godkings at the Western Sea, there's a total of five of them. However, none of these five seem extremely powerful."

As Qin Yu had seen many Godking experts, his ability to judge them had become stronger.

Although Qin Yu was unable to determine the strength of the five Godkings with absolute certainty, he still had a little bit of awareness. These five people ought to be inferior to the green eyebrowed old man.

"Senior Mu Yu, you said that super expert is at the Western Sea? Are you certain of it?" Qin Yu looked to the green eyebrowed old man with a suspicious expression.

The green eyebrowed old man opened his eyes. "You don't believe me? Why would I, Mu Yu, lie? Let me tell you, that super expert is located in the Blood Sea located at the utmost western region of the Western Sea."

“Blood Sea?”

That region appeared in Qin Yu’s mind. The Western Sea was extremely vast. As for the Blood Sea, it was a sea within the sea. When compared to the Western Sea, the Blood Sea was not a large area. However, that was when compared with the Western Sea, a location with a range of hundreds of millions of miles.

“You said that expert is in the Blood Sea?” Qin Yu asked once more.

Qin Yu did not discover any super experts in the Blood Sea.

“Indeed!” The green eyebrowed old man said with absolute certainty. “Of course, that was something that happened a very long time ago. I do not know if that super expert is still in the Blood Sea.”

The green eyebrowed old man stared at Qin Yu. “What is it? You wish to find that super expert? Haha, Qin Yu, don’t waste your efforts. Back then, when I was attacked by that super expert in the Blood Sea, I did not even discover where that person attacked me from.”

To not be discovered even after approaching someone, this clearly displayed the hiding ability of this hidden expert.

Qin Yu possessed ambitions toward that sort of super expert. If he was able to invite this sort of super expert to his camp, then his side’s strength would be much stronger.

As for whether he would be capable of beating this super expert, Qin Yu was not worried in the slightest. As long as this super expert entered his New Cosmos, Qin Yu would be an absolute and unparalleled existence.

“Blood Sea, Blood Sea.”

Qin Yu carefully observed the Blood Sea with his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy. He was observing it with extreme carefulness.

“Brother Yu, Brother Yu.” Jiang Li beside him called out for Qin Yu. However, Qin Yu did not even notice that. That was because the current Qin Yu was stunned...

There was not a single person within the Blood Sea. No matter how

hard Qin Yu tried to observe, he was unable to discover a single person. However, Qin Yu discovered a very special location...

The Blood Sea was extremely different from the normal blue colored seawater surrounding it.

It was normal for a Blood Sea to be different from ordinary sea. However, when he carefully observed it, Qin Yu discovered that the entire Blood Sea possessed an extremely weak aura. That was the aura of life.

Even if the entire Blood Sea's aura was combined, it was still extremely weak. There was no need to mention how weak this aura would be after it spread through the hundred of thousands of miles circumference Blood Sea. That aura was so weak that Qin Yu had not noticed it in the beginning. Qin Yu had thought this to be the difference between the Blood Sea and ordinary seas. However, it would appear now that...

“Could it be, could it be...”

Qin Yu had a thought in his mind!

“Could it be that this Blood Sea is not an ordinary and simple part of the ocean, but instead a special weapon crafted by an expert? Within this weapon, it contains the soul aura of the expert?” Qin Yu had this guess in his heart.

“Brother Yu.” Jiang Li's voice finally woke Qin Yu up. “Li'er, what's wrong?”

Jiang Li smiled helplessly and said. “Earlier when that Senior Mu Yu left, I yelled to ask you if we should return but you were just standing there with a blank expression.”

“Return? Where are we returning?” Zuo Qiulin suddenly asked.

Qin Yu however shook his head and said. “There's no need to rush. Before we return, I plan to check out the Western Sea's Blood Sea. I want to check out what exactly is special about this sea within sea.”

“Blood Sea? Brother Yu, you want to meet that super expert?” Jiang Li said with a smile.

Qin Yu lightly nodded.

“But Senior Mu Yu said earlier that it was likely for that super expert to have left the Blood Sea.” Jiang Li said with a frown. Qin Yu however shook his head and said. “You’ll find out once we go there.”

“Senior Zuo Qiulin, are you willing to join us?” Qin Yu looked to Zuo Qiulin.

“Yes.” Zuo Qiulin nodded.

Qin Yu said to Zuo Qiulin solemnly. “From the way it looks, that mysterious expert is extremely powerful. Thus, in times of danger, I might use a special method to teleport you. At that time, please do not resist it.”

“Teleport? Who doesn’t know that?” Zuo Qiulin sneered.

“I merely want you to not resist the spatial shifting in times of danger. Is that fine?” At this moment, Qin Yu was disinclined to explain the difference between his teleportation and the Godkings’ teleportation.

Zuo Qiulin took a deep gaze at Qin Yu. She then nodded indifferently.

“In that case, let’s go.” Qin Yu said with a smile. Qin Yu had only said those words earlier in order to prepare for the worst. After all, none of them had seen that mysterious expert of the Western Sea’s Blood Sea.

Just like that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin disappeared into thin air.

The Western Sea of the Divine Realm was extremely vast and boundless. Next to the utmost western region of the Western Sea was a region of ocean that was completely red. The red ocean water was completely different from the blue ocean water.

The region composed of this red ocean water was called the Blood Sea.

There existed no living organism inside the Blood Sea. Those demonic beasts that lived in the Western Sea and close to the Blood Sea all knew that the Blood Sea was a land of death. If they were to accidentally swim into the range of the Blood Sea, then they would meet their certain doom.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin appeared in the sky above the Blood Sea.

“The water of this Blood Sea is not ‘blood’ at all. There’s not a trace of reeking of blood.” Jiang Li sniffed with her nose a couple times and then said to Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu also lightly nodded with a smile on his face.

“Qin Yu, I sense that something’s amiss.” Zuo Qiulin said in a low voice. She had also become alerted.

Qin Yu understood that this was the atmosphere brought about by the special aura of the Blood Sea. As long as one was above the Blood Sea, one would be able to sense it. As for Jiang Li, she had snuggled up against Qin Yu. From the way Jiang Li saw things, she believed that as long as she was beside Qin Yu, even if the sky were to collapse, it would still be fine.

Qin Yu suddenly said in a clear voice. “I am Qin Yu. I have come here on account for your reputation. I wish that Senior would be willing to show yourself to meet this Qin Yu.” Qin Yu’s voice resounded through the entire airspace of the Blood Sea. The strange thing was that no matter what, Qin Yu’s voice was unable to spread past the region covered by the Blood Sea.

“Brother Yu, you’re certain there’s someone here?” Jiang Li asked softly.

Zuo Qiulin was also looking at Qin Yu. At this moment, Zuo Qiulin was able to sense that there was danger in the place, but was incapable of sensing anyone here.

Suddenly...

“You can sense me?” A female voice sounded from the vast and boundless Blood Sea. It was as if someone were speaking from every portion of the Blood Sea.

Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin’s expression immediately took a change.

Qin Yu already guessed that this Blood Sea was something refined by that mysterious expert. He immediately smiled and said. “I merely sensed that this Blood Sea possessed a peculiar aura. It ought to be the aura of life.”

“Haha... interesting, interesting. In that case, you can stay and accompany me.”

Only a loud laughter was heard. After that, the endless blood red colored ocean water started to roll about. The vast amount of ocean water had completely engulfed the world, covering the heaven and earth... Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin had been caught into a Blood Sea World in an instant.

Silence!

A frightening silence!

An endless amount of ocean water had flown into the air and stopped spinning. Qin Yu was even able to see the droplets of blood red colored sea water stopped in midair.

At the same time, Qin Yu felt that he was unable to move. Not only him, Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Li was also unable to move. Qin Yu had sensed this once. It was the last time when the Asura Godking Luo Fan used Time Stop.

“Time Stop, there’s actually another person in the Divine Realm capable of using Time Stop?” Qin Yu was truly shocked.

“Three Godkings to become my Blood Slaves. Not bad, not bad...” That laughter echoed.

“Run!”

A ray of light flashed through Qin Yu’s eyes. After that, Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin disappeared from this Blood Sea World. They had returned to the New Cosmos.

“Eh?”

All of the blood red colored sea water gathered together. The Blood Sea with a circumference of hundreds of millions of miles had condensed together with lightning like speed. In the end, it turned into a woman with long crimson colored hair, crimson colored eyebrows and a crimson colored gown. Although that woman was astonishingly beautiful, she did

not possess a trace of charm. All she possessed was the domineering aura as if she was looking down upon the entire world.

At this moment, this woman was frowning. The scene from earlier had clearly confused her.

Chapter 26: Cosmic Origin

On the Purple Mystic Star of the New Cosmos.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin appeared in the sky. After having returned to the Purple Mystic Star, Qin Yu heaved a sigh of relief in his heart. The scene from earlier had indeed shocked Qin Yu.

In the Divine Realm, there was actually another Godking other than the Asura Godking who was capable of using Time Stop.

“What, what happened earlier was Time Stop? I’ve never heard of that super expert before.” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice sounded. Within her eyes was a hard to conceal shock.

Jiang Li also said with a serious expression. “In the past, we had only paid attention to the Godkings of the Eight Great Sacred Lands and the Three Great Ascender Powers. No one had paid attention to those hidden Godkings. Never would I have imagined there to be such a frightening person among the hidden Godkings. No wonder... that Senior Mu Yu from the Eastern Sea was defeated before he even saw the face of his opponent.”

Qin Yu’s gaze was concentrated. He nodded and said. “It would seem that the strength of the Divine Realm’s Godkings is not as simple as I had thought.”

“Qin Yu.”

Zuo Qiulin suddenly displayed a shocked expression. She stared at Qin Yu. “Qin Yu. This place, where exactly is this place? Why is it that I cannot use my spatial laws or Time Acceleration here?”

Zuo Qiulin had just walked out from being shocked by the mysterious expert of the Blood Sea. Yet, she walked into an even larger shock.

To the Godkings, regardless of which space they arrived to, they would still be capable of using the spatial laws and the temporal laws. After all, those Godkings had never been to another Cosmos before.

Jiang Li started to laugh.

“Qin Yu, what exactly is happening?” Zuo Qiulin stared at Qin Yu. This was truly too frightening. The gap between Godkings that cannot use spatial laws and High Level Heavenly Deities was awfully small.

Qin Yu slightly smiled and said. “That is because... this is my world.” After he said that, Qin Yu did not bother to carefully explain anymore.

And at this moment, in the airspace before Qin Yu and them, more than a dozen young males and females were flying toward them. Once they saw Qin Yu, they immediately stopped. They bowed and said respectfully. “Utmost Supreme Third Elder.” These more than a dozen people were all Qin descendants. The gaze that these Qin descendants looked to Qin Yu contained within it an absolute sense of veneration.

Qin Yu nodded with a smile on his face.

Ever since Qin Yu left spatial channels in the Divine Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, the Mortal Realm and many other cosmic spaces, many of the Qin clansmen would frequently come to the Purple Mystic Star. There were many people who had even brought various beasts to the Purple Mystic Star.

Seeing that Qin Yu was not explaining himself, Zuo Qiulin humphed and asked no more. As Zuo Qiulin was a proud individual, since Qin Yu do not wish to explain, she would not be willing to lower herself to continue to ask him either.

Qin Yu, Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin turned into three rays of light. They had directly flown to the Purple Mystic Mansion’s mansion gate.

“Uncle Lan has returned.”

With merely an intention from Qin Yu, he discovered Jiang Lan who was chatting and playing chess with Yi Feng. Jiang Lan and Yi Feng seemed to be very happily chatting.

Bringing Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin with him, Qin Yu directly proceeded to walk toward the direction of Jiang Lan and Yi Feng. On the way there Qin Yu had encountered many Heavenly Deity servants and Qin descendants.

After entering the quiet courtyard.

Jiang Lan and Yi Feng simultaneously turned their head around toward the direction of the courtyard's entrance. When they saw Zuo Qiulin, both Jiang Lan and Yi Feng opened their eyes wide and involuntarily stood up. They were looking at Zuo Qiulin foolishly. Only after a long time had passed did Jiang Lan and Yi Feng wake up from their stunned state.

“Too great of an resemblance, too great of an resemblance.” Jiang Lan gasped in a low voice.

Yi Feng's gaze was still on Zuo Qiulin. This caused her to humph coldly in dissatisfaction. After that, Yi Feng smiled embarrassedly. “I assume you are Godking Zuo Qiulin right?”

Zuo Qiulin took a glance at Jiang Lan and Yi Feng. She then looked to Qin Yu and said coldly. “Qin Yu, arrange a living location for me. I do not wish to see these two people.” Zuo Qiulin did not even bother to take another glance at Yi Feng and Jiang Lan.

Yi Feng and Jiang Lan glanced at each other. They could only smile helplessly.

Qin Yu snickered in his heart.

He knew very well himself. As Zuo Qiulin and Zuo Qiumei were blood sisters, their appearances were exactly the same. The only difference was their personality. Both Yi Feng and Jiang Lan had thought of Zuo Qiumei all the time. It was likely that they even dreamed of her in their dreams. For them to see Zuo Qiulin now, how could they not be stunned?

Unfortunately...

Zuo Qiulin disliked them very greatly.

“Perhaps this Zuo Qiulin was very resentful for Uncle Lan and Yi Feng to not be able to save her younger sister.” Qin Yu guessed in his heart.

At this moment, Zuo Qiulin looked to Qin Yu with a dissatisfied expression. “Qin Yu, why aren't you arranging a place for me to live yet? I'm feeling extremely uncomfortable just seeing these two men before me. Humph!” Zuo Qiulin's expression was so cold that it appeared as if they had a layer of ice covering her face.

Receiving such 'malicious talk' from Zuo Qiulin, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng could only smile embarrassedly.

"Uncle Fu." Qin Yu spoke.

Uncle Fu appeared in the courtyard like the wind. He bowed to Qin Yu and said. "Master."

"Uncle Fu, arrange a good location for Senior Zuo Qiulin." Qin Yu said directly. Qin Yu had given all the matters of managing the Purple Mystic Mansion to the housekeeper Uncle Fu.

"Yes, master." Uncle Fu bowed to Zuo Qiulin. "Lady Zuo Qiulin, please follow me." After that, Uncle Fu began to lead the way and Zuo Qiulin also left with him.

After Zuo Qiulin left, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng smiled bitterly and shook their heads.

"Little Yu, I truly never would've thought that you would've invited over A'mei's older sister." Jiang Fan said with a gasp of admiration. Merely, within his eyes flashed a trace of dim helplessness.

Yi Feng patted Jiang Lan's shoulder. "Jiang Lan, it would seem that the days in the future would become filled with hardships."

Jiang Lan's expression became solemn. He looked to Qin Yu and asked. "Little Yu, now that you've invited Zuo Qiulin to our camp. I am familiar with Zuo Qiulin's strength. With her, Yi Feng and you, even if Li'er and I were to not join in, you all would also be sufficient to create a footing in the Divine Realm for yourselves. What do you plan to do now?"

Qin Yu knew that Uncle Lan would not become hostile against the Eight Great Divine Families unless it was a time of absolute necessary.

After all, Jiang Lan was from the Jiang Clan. No matter how bad his relationship with the Eight Great Divine Families were, he would still not directly set off to kill people of the Eight Great Divine Families. According to what Jiang Lan had said... he would stay in the back and protect Hou Fei, Hei Yu, Qin Feng, Qin Zheng and them.

Yi Feng also looked to Qin Yu. He also wanted to know what Qin Yu planned to do next.

“I plan to construct a city in the Divine Realm!” Qin Yu said with a smile.

“Construct a city?” Jiang Lan and Yi Feng glanced at each other. They then looked to Qin Yu with smiles on their faces. “Little Yu, continue.”

Qin Yu nodded and said. “In the Divine Realm, there are Eight Great Sacred Lands and Three Great Ascender Powers. I plan to have our side become the Fourth Great Ascender Power! Standing behind our side is the New Cosmos. I believe that we possess sufficient power to create a footing in the Divine Realm.”

“You’re pretty confident. Qin Yu, where do you plan to build your city in?” Yi Feng looked to Qin Yu with a smile.

Qin Yu took a glance at Jiang Li beside him. Their gazes connected. The two of them both smiled.

“The Foggy Marsh! The location between the Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and the Northeastern Region’s Forest Ocean City, that Foggy Marsh with a range comparable to the range of power that Mount Dazzling Gold possessed.”

The decision to chose the Foggy Marsh was something that Qin Yu and Jiang Li decided in a chat.

“The range of the Foggy Marsh is extremely vast. Generally, even Heavenly Deities would not dare to casually enter it. Furthermore, if Deities were to enter this place, then they would sink into the marsh and become the target of the demonic beasts within the marsh. Their fate was only that of death. For you to choose such a location...” Yi Feng started to frown.

Qin Yu lightly smiled. “It’s relatively troublesome of a place to other people. However, to me, it’s extremely simple.”

“Uncle Yi Feng, Uncle Lan, don’t forget that I am a formation array grandmaster.” After Qin Yu said these words, Jiang Lan and Yi Feng

suddenly came to realize.

They now knew what Qin Yu planned to do.

“In that case, when do you plan to construct that city?” Jiang Lan asked.

Qin Yu said with a smile. “Li’er and I had consulted about this matter before. We plan to have our child to be born with well regard. Thus, we plan to wait until the city is finished constructing before allowing our child to be born.”

Jiang Li gently caressed her stomach. She displayed a radiance of a warm, caring mother on her face. She then raised her head and looked to Qin Yu beside her. After that, she smiled and looked to Jiang Lan and Yi Feng. “Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng, currently, all we’re waiting for is for Aunt Zuo Qiulin to finish refining that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Brother Yu would help her create a space where the time would increase by a hundred thousand times. I reckon that she would be able to finish refining it in ten years time.”

“First-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure?”

Jiang Lan’s eyes shined. He then started laughing. “Haha, Little Yu, that Zuo Qiulin has a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, Brother Yi Feng also possesses a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual, you and Li’er also possess first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures, and then I also possess one... the foundation of your Divine Realm’s Fourth Ascender Power is extremely firm and substantial.”

In the entire Divine Realm, which power actually possessed this many first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures for their Godkings?

The Mortal Realm space was now completed. It was now extremely easy for Qin Yu to accelerate time by a hundred thousand times. Qin Yu set up a space to allow Zuo Qiulin to quietly refine the scepter Ten Thousand Willows. After that, Qin Yu returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Hou Fei and Hei Yu were both training. As for Qin Yu, he too was sitting cross-legged and training on a praying mat in the martial practice room. His soul was currently completely in fusion with the Cosmos.

“Chi chi~~~”

Countless amounts of Grandmist Spiritual Energy was being absorbed. The layer of cosmic spaces above the Mortal Realm cosmic spaces was also growing. One by one, cosmic spaces the same level as the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm began to be born.

“Eh?”

Qin Yu who originally had his eyes closed suddenly opened his eyes. A trace of confusion flashed through his eyes. After that, Qin Yu disappeared from the martial practice room through a teleportation.

In the core region of the New Cosmos’s Mortal Realm cosmic spaces. The region had a spatial crack which bordered three cosmic spaces. The energy within that spatial crack was extremely chaotic. Shattered spaces were continuously drifting through this spatial crack.

At the center of this spatial crack, at an unremarkable location, there actually floated a fist-sized colorful light. As for Qin Yu, he had teleported to this location.

“This, this is the Cosmic Origin?”

Qin Yu’s eyes were filled with joy. He carefully observed this fist-sized colorful light. This lump of Cosmic Origin had only been born for a very short period of time before it was discovered by Qin Yu.

“I have been confused as to why the Eight Great Sage Emperors of the Divine Realm were all capable of using the Cosmic Origin Energy yet why my New Cosmos does not possess a Cosmic Origin. So this was the case, so this was the case!”

Qin Yu suddenly came to a realization.

When the Cosmos first started growing, it would rapidly absorb the Grandmist Spiritual Energy to grow. At that time, it belonged to a state of ‘lacking resources.’

Yet now... the Mortal Realm cosmic spaces had been established.

Although the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm layer cosmic space

was still in the process of growth, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy required to allow the Cosmos to grow became less and less. After all, the Cosmos was in a state of a pyramid. The further up the layer of Cosmos, the less amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy it required.

And now, the amount of Grandmist Spiritual Energy the New Cosmos absorbed had surpassed the amount that it consumed. In other words, it reached a state of ‘surplus resources.’

After the Cosmos’s complicated absorption, refinement and transformation, the surplus Grandmist Spiritual Energy would form Cosmic Origin Energy.

The creation of the Cosmic Origin Energy was extremely complicated.

“Haha... the absorption rate is already greater than the consumption rate. In other words... the amount of Cosmic Origin Energy would become more and more abundant.” Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face.

Qin Yu was able to clearly sense that this lump of fist-sized colorful light was slowly expanding and contracting as if it was living. At the same time, its size was slowly growing.

One could anticipate...

When the entire Cosmos finished forming, this Cosmic Origin’s size would become much bigger.

“This Cosmic Origin Energy...” With an intention from Qin Yu, his soul’s energy completely fused with the Cosmic Origin Energy. Qin Yu came to completely understand this Cosmic Origin Energy.

“The Primal Chaos turned into Yin and Yang, forming the five elements of Gold, Wood, Water, Fire and Earth. The Yin turned into Darkness and the Yang turned into Light. Gold, Wood, Water, Fire and Earth formed the entire world... There’s also the energy of Lightning that is in charge of balance.”

[TL: Gold Element is the same as Metal Element.] [ED: Basically the explanation of Cosmos by Hongmeng in the last chapter of CD]

Qin Yu came to understand all this in his heart.

He now knew why those Eight Great Sacred Lands would forever stand in the Divine Realm. Now it seemed, those Eight Great Sacred Lands were in charge of the eight most fundamental energies. They were the 'housekeepers' of the entire Cosmos.

Chapter 27: Godking Stage

Qin Yu split his soul energy into eight parts and wrapped up the eight different types of Origin Energy from this lump of colorful energy. He began to carefully observe these eight different Origin Energies.

“Eh?”

Qin Yu was shocked. “Why does my New Cosmos’s Origin Energies resemble that of the Divine Realm’s Origin Energies so much?” Qin Yu flipped his head around and took out a pearl... the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.

This Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl was something that the silver haired silver eyed youth delivered to Qin Yu by the order of his mysterious master. As Qin Yu possessed the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl, Qin Yu had naturally become very familiar with the energy characteristic of this Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl.

At this moment, Qin Yu discovered that the Fire Origin Energy of his New Cosmos was actually identical with the Fire Origin Spiritual Pearl’s energy.

“Why would the Origin Energies of different Cosmos be the same? At the very least, this Fire Origin Energy is exactly the same.” Qin Yu began to frown and started pondering in his heart.

The New Cosmos was a completely different Cosmos compared to the Cosmos that the Divine Realm was in. They each possessed their own temporal laws and spatial laws. Why would the Origin Energies be exactly the same?

Once he began to think, Qin Yu started thinking for several months.

While he was thinking, Qin Yu was unable to sense the flow of time. In the period of several months, this lump of newly formed Origin Energy had grown to half a man’s size.

“Could it be...”

Suddenly, a flash of thought flashed through Qin Yu’s mind. He felt a

sense of 'enlightenment.' "Could it be that the relationship between the Origin Energy and the Cosmos is like this?"

When the Universal World was formed, when the Dark and Yellow Energy was formed with the splitting of the Heaven and Earth, Qin Yu already knew that this Dark and Yellow Energy was there to set the fix elements and stabilize the space.

And now, the Cosmos was in a state of growth. No matter what, the Dark and Yellow Energy could not leave the Cosmos. The Dark and Yellow Energy was there to stabilize the entire Cosmos. When the Cosmos finished forming, the Dark and Yellow Energy could separate itself from the Cosmos.

As for the Cosmic Origin Energy...

"Right, right."

The more Qin Yu thought of it, the more he believed that the viewpoint that he had suddenly thought of was correct. As they said, the Greater Dao was the arrival of simplicity. At the beginning, Qin Yu had thought the relationship between the Cosmic Origin Energy and the spatial and temporal laws to be too complicated.

Now it seemed that...

"Regardless of whether it is my Cosmos or the Cosmos that the Divine Realm is in, they both ought to be formed through the absorption of Grandmist Spiritual Energy. Since they both absorbed the Grandmist Spiritual Energy, then, like building a house... since the materials used to build the house are the same, then the material of the house would be the same. If one were to not look at the temporal laws and the spatial laws, then these two Cosmos ought to be intrinsically the same."

Qin Yu's viewpoint was correct.

The New Cosmos's Purple Mystic Star could also give forth Spiritual Energy. There also could appear stars and planets... All of this signified that if one were to not look to the spatial laws and the temporal laws, the two Cosmoses were exactly the same.

“As for the temporal laws and spatial laws, they are there to administer the Cosmos. It is like the key to the house. Although the two houses were exactly the same, the keys used to open these houses are different. The spatial laws and the temporal laws are the keys which controls a Cosmos.”

Qin Yu had a smile on his face.

“As for the Cosmic Origin Energy... it is formed by the transformation of the Grandmist Spiritual Energy. In other words, it is a transformation of the material used to build the Cosmos. The two Cosmos are intrinsically the same. Regardless of whether it is the separation membrane of the cosmic spaces, the stars, planets and so on, they are all the same. This Cosmic Origin Energy is only related with the Cosmos itself. Thus, it would also explain why the two Cosmoses' Cosmic Origin Energy are exactly the same.”

Qin Yu's heart was open and clear.

It was all actually the same principle.

Regardless of whether it was the spatial laws or the temporal laws, they were merely laws! As for the Spatial Energy and the Temporal Energy, they were a kind of energy that belonged to the Cosmos.

The Godkings were merely individuals who controlled the energy through the use of the laws.

“The system of the spatial laws and temporal laws ought to be related to the person who created the Cosmos.” Qin Yu could only believe it to be like so.

Different people possessed different cultivation methods. Thus, the Cosmos that they created would give rise to different kinds of temporal and spatial laws.

“This Cosmic Origin Energy, like its name implies, is the most origin sort of energy of the entire Cosmos. The movement of the Cosmic Origin Energy was also related with the Cosmos's Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy.”

Qin Yu's soul had fused together with this large lump of Cosmic Origin Energy. This lump of Cosmic Origin Energy was unceasingly expanding and contracting. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense...

That this Cosmic Origin Energy's expansion and contraction followed a special rhythm. It just so happened to correspond to the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy's movement.

Qin Yu's eyes suddenly shined.

"If this was the case. Then I..." Qin Yu had a thought in his heart. "Through the Cosmic Origin Energy, I can sense the movement of the entire New Cosmos's Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy. In that case, won't I also be able to sense the movement of the entire Cosmos which contains the Divine Realm's Spatial Energy and Temporal Energy's movement through its Cosmic Origin Energy?"

Qin Yu's heart had instantly turned blazing.

The New Cosmos was connected to the Divine Realm, Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm and a large number of other cosmic spaces. Qin Yu directly arrived at a Mortal Realm's cosmic space from the New Cosmos.

This was Qin Yu's hometown, it was the cosmic space that contained the Purple Mystic Star.

"The location where the Cosmos that contains the Divine Realm's Cosmic Origin Energy ought to be located near the place of its location in my New Cosmos." Qin Yu waved his hand and created a spatial crack.

Qin Yu walked into the spatial crack.

The inside of the spatial crack was incomparably chaotic. Qin Yu also found himself in a slightly difficult situation.

"This isn't my own Cosmos." Qin Yu said helplessly. Had it been a spatial crack from the New Cosmos, Qin Yu would definitely be able to travel about it effortlessly.

However now...

The Spatial Energy within this spatial crack was extremely chaotic. It

was extremely difficult to control the Spatial Energy. Even Godkings would not make troubles for themselves and enter the spatial crack.

As for Qin Yu, he was controlling the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to protect himself the best he could. As Qin Yu was the master of the New Cosmos, controlling the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy was an extremely easy task for him.

“Although the situation is a bit difficult, I still possess certainty in protecting myself.” Qin Yu lightly smiled. After that, his Spatial Energy began to spread through this spatial crack. He began to carefully search for the Cosmic Origin Energy.

Only Qin Yu was able to easily utilize Spatial Energy with the spatial crack. If other Godkings were to come, then they would be covered with dirt.

The New Cosmos's Spatial Energy was being spread unceasingly. The amount of New Cosmos's Spatial Energy that Qin Yu could utilize became more and more numerous. When Qin Yu covered an area greater than ten Divine Realms, he finally discovered the Cosmic Origin Energy.

“Huff!”

With a teleportation, Qin Yu arrived at that location.

When he saw the Cosmic Origin Energy before him, Qin Yu was completely stunned.

“My New Cosmos's Cosmic Origin Energy is only half a man's size right now. Yet this completed Cosmic Origin Energy, it is...”

Qin Yu raised his head and looked to the enormous colorful light spheroid before him.

This enormous spheroid was so large that it had reached a terrifying level. Standing before him, Qin Yu could completely be overlooked.

The enormous colorful spheroid that was slowly spinning appeared like a dazzling star. It was expanding and contracting unceasingly.

“A Cosmic Origin Energy that had been completed, it is hundreds of

millions times larger than the Cosmic Origin Energy that was just born to my New Cosmos.” Qin Yu slightly smiled.

After that, Qin Yu turned into a flash of light and flew above the enormous colorful light spheroid. He sat in the air in a cross-legged position. At the same time he began to spread his soul energy.

His soul energy was being spread unceasingly and even fused into the enormous colorful light spheroid.

Nothing happened when Qin Yu’s soul energy touched this enormous light spheroid. However, when Qin Yu tried to enter the colorful light spheroid with his soul energy...

“Chi~~~”

The Cosmic Origin Energy that was there like an obedient child suddenly struck back. Qin Yu’s soul energy’s feeler rapidly withdrew itself. Qin Yu’s expression had also turned a bit pale.

In an instant, Qin Yu came to understand.

When he was researching his own New Cosmos’s lump of Cosmic Origin Energy, the Cosmic Origin Energy had been extremely obedient regardless of how he researched it. Even when Qin Yu separated the colorful light into eight different portions, that Cosmic Origin Energy did not attack Qin Yu.

That was because... that was Qin Yu’s own Cosmos where Qin Yu was the creator.

However, this Divine Realm Cosmos was not a Cosmos that he had formed. This celestial body composed of the enormous Cosmic Origin Energy was surging with an astonishing amount of Origin Energy. This was a much greater amount of Cosmic Origin Energy compared to the tiny portion that the Eight Great Sage Emperors used. How could this enormous celestial body possibly allow Qin Yu to easily assimilate himself into it?

“If I cannot assimilate myself with it, how do I research it then?”

Qin Yu became vexed.

He frowned and looked to the enormous celestial body before him. In the end, Qin Yu had no choice but to give up. The xenophobic characteristic of this Cosmic Origin Energy was truly too strong.

Suddenly, Qin Yu had a trace of smile on his face. “That’s right, my New Cosmos’s Cosmic Origin Energy is the same as this Divine Realm’s Cosmic Origin Energy. In that case, I can... bring a bit of my own Cosmic Origin Energy over here. If I were to do that, what would happen?”

Once he thought of it, Qin Yu immediately started to do it!

Qin Yu returned to his New Cosmos with a teleportation.

That lump of colorful light in his New Cosmos was half a man’s size. It composed within it eight different Origin Energies. Qin Yu easily assimilated his soul energy into it.

With an intention!

Of this half a man sized Cosmic Origin Energy lump of colorful light, a soccer-ball sized lump separated from the main body and directly assimilated into Qin Yu’s body. There was not a slightest amount of opposition.

When Qin Yu brought this soccer ball sized Cosmic Origin Energy into his mind, Qin Yu suddenly displayed a pleasantly surprised expression. “Cosmic Origin Energy is truly fantastic!”

That lump of colorful light actually covered Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul. Like a dried up riverbed running into a river, Qin Yu’s Nascent Soul started to absorb those colorful light with all its might. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the transformation of his Nascent Soul.

The Cosmic Origin Energy was an extremely profound and mysterious type of energy. Even the Eight Great Sage Emperors were only able to indirectly utilize the Cosmic Origin Energy through using their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures. They were incapable of accomplishing a state where their soul fused with the Origin Energy.

If they wanted to fuse their soul with the Origin Energy, then they would receive the same fate that Qin Yu did earlier; they would be rejected and attacked by the Origin Energy.

Only the creator of the Cosmos was capable of easily absorbing the Cosmic Origin Energy without being attacked by it.

When Qin Yu fused with that lump of Cosmic Origin Energy, Qin Yu felt that his soul was filled with a boundless amount of vitality. This sort of feeling was even more intense compared to the time when the Life Elemental Energy of the Meteoric Tear filled his soul.

His soul had been intrinsically transformed.

On the edge of the Divine Realm's Foggy Marsh.

Qin Yu appeared in the air. Qin Yu's soul managed to easily sense the movement of the Divine Realm's space. This sort of movement was in perfect agreement with the contraction and expansion of the Cosmic Origin Energy.

This was a feeling over a hundred thousand times clearer than before.

In the past, the Divine Realm's space was comparable to a beautiful woman wearing a veil over her head. Yet now, the veil over her head was gone. The movement of the space was that clear.

“Haha, spatial laws, so this is the spatial laws. Spatial Freezing... no wonder utilizing the Origin Energy allows one to use Spatial Freezing.”

Qin Yu suddenly started laughing. His laughter was extremely clear.

At the beginning, Qin Yu's comprehension of the space had already reached the peak High Level Heavenly Deity. He was merely a step away from the Godking level. And now, the transformation of his soul had allowed Qin Yu to attain comprehension and eliminate the final membrane that separated him from being a Godking.

“The Eight Great Sage Emperors, using their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, they were able to indirectly control the Origin Energy to freeze the space. To the current me, Spatial Freezing is not hard to accomplish.

As my soul has already absorbed the Origin Energy, I can control it even more directly. Furthermore, I have absorbed all eight types of Origin Energies!” Qin Yu pointed to the location before him. He softly said these words out of his mouth...

“Spatial, Freezing!”

The ten thousand mile space before him had been completely frozen. The movement of space in this ten thousand mile area had completely disappeared.

“Haha, the two different Cosmoses, other than the temporal laws and the spatial laws being different, the rest were indeed all the same. This Cosmic Origin Energy is also exactly the same. Using my own Cosmic Origin Energy, I am also able to conduct Spatial Freezing in the Divine Realm’s Cosmos.” Qin Yu was pleasantly surprised.

In Qin Yu’s mind, his Nascent Soul had turned into a ceramic glaze color. Occasionally, there would even be colorful light like that of the Cosmic Origin Energy flickering about.

With an intention from Qin Yu, the frozen space returned to normal.

Suddenly...

“Rumble~~~”

The sky above the Foggy Marsh started to shake. The Seven Colored Auspicious Clouds filled the vast sky. Enormous thunder strikes ran through the boundless sky. Their noise jolted the entire Heaven!

At this moment, all of the experts of the Divine Realm were stunned. What the sign of the heavens signified was extremely clear to them. A new Godking was born!

“Following Duanmu Yu and Jiang Li, another Godking has been born?!” The majority of the Godkings in the Divine Realm all spread out their Divine Awareness and began to search toward the location of the Foggy Marsh. They all wished to know who exactly the new Godking was!

Chapter 28: Laying Foundations

Being searched by a Godking's Divine Awareness following another's, Qin Yu did not bother to hide himself. Instead, he was slightly smiling and standing at the edge of the Foggy Marsh with his hands behind his back. He even took the initiative to spread out his aura.

"It's actually Qin Yu!" Huangfu Yu of the Utmost Eastern Region's Mount Dazzling Gold had a smile on his face.

"Interesting, interesting. This Qin Yu was capable of teleportation and even Time Acceleration before he reached the Godking level. Now that he has reached the Godking level, what other sort of skills would he be able to know now?" The Asura Godking Luo Fan fiddled with the teapot in his hand. After that, he slightly smiled and placed the teapot on the table beside him. As for he himself, he had teleported away.

Thunder Punishment City. Zhou Huo, Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran's expression all took a slight change.

"Humph, he reached Godking level? Even if he reaches the Godking level, he'll at most be able to comprehend the spatial laws. To be able to completely comprehend the spatial laws does not possess much threat to other Godkings." Zhou Huo thought in his heart.

Merely, in the depths of Zhou Huo and the other's hearts, there was a confusion that they were unable to explain... why was Qin Yu capable of teleportation before he reached the Godking level?"

The various Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, Subterranean City, Mount Dazzling Gold, Mount Blazing Flame, Jade Ripple Lake... Asura Sea, Dual Domain Island, Mount Blood Demon and some of the hidden Godkings had all spread their Divine Awareness and completely enveloped Qin Yu.

On the edge of the Foggy Marsh.

Qin Yu was standing with his hands behind his back. He had a smile on his face. As for his mind, he was currently thinking. "Me becoming of a

Godking this time around is indeed a great opportunity to enter the stage with high profile.”

What Qin Yu wanted right now was high profile. That was because in Qin Yu’s plan... when the Godking of Death managed to completely comprehend that first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Ten Thousand Willows, it was the time when he would officially display his astonishing strength before the various powers of the Divine Realm.

Space shook. A golden gowned bald headed middle aged man and an elegant white gowned beautiful woman appeared before Qin Yu. This white gowned beautiful woman was someone who Qin Yu knew. When the Utmost Northern Region’s Floating Snow City announced its public groom search and invited the various Godkings from the different powers, the side of the Dual Domain Island had sent this beautiful woman... the Floating Mist Godking.

“Congratulations Godking Qin Yu.” The Floating Mist Godking greeted Qin Yu with a smile on her face. “This person here is our Dual Domain Island’s Widespread Laws Godking.”

That golden gowned bald headed man immediately placed his palms together and greeted Qin Yu with a smile on his face. “Pufa greets Godking Qin Yu.”

[TL: This Pufa/Widespread Law is likely the buddhism guy from the dual domain island. Buddhist monks usually gets a second name once they become a monk. This Pufa is likely his second name. It also means promoting the widespread of the knowledge of laws.]

“Floating Mist Godking, Widespread Laws Godking.” Qin Yu’s gaze landed on the Widespread Laws Godking for a moment. Qin Yu knew that this Dual Domain Island possessed... both an Immortal Domain and a Buddhism Domain.

Of course, the Immortal Domain and the Buddhism Domain’s ‘Immortal’ and ‘Buddhism’ represented their previous cultivation path. After all, they had all become Deities and even became Godkings.

Immortals, Devils, Buddhism Monks, Demons were four extremely

common cultivation paths in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm level cosmic spaces.

Merely, in the Immortal, Devil and Demon Realm, there was only the Immortals, Devils and Demons. For the Dinosaur Realm, there were only Immortal Cultivators and Dinosaur Demon Cultivators. As for some other cosmic spaces, there possessed the Buddhism Cultivators.

Of the Three Great Ascender Powers, Mount Blood Demon, based by merely its name, one could tell that it was mostly composed of Demon Cultivator experts. As for the Dual Domain Island, it was composed of experts who had originated from the Buddhism Path and the Immortal Path. As for the Asura Sea, it belonged to a mixed category.

Merely, the Asura Godking himself was naturally a cultivator of the Asura Devil Path before he ascended to the Divine Realm. It was only after his step by step growth in the Divine Realm that he obtained his current level.

“Hff!” “Hff!” “Hff!” ...

One by one, Godkings appeared in the surrounding in succession. However, this time around, all the Godkings that had appeared were from the Asura Sea, Mount Blood Demon and Dual Domain Island. As for the Eight Great Divine Families, not a single Godking from their side came.

“So everyone’s here.” Blood Demon Queen Yu Cha gazed at the surrounding people. Her gaze slightly paused at the Asura Godking Luo Fan. In the end, she looked to Qin Yu and smiled and said.

“Aiyoh, Qin Yu, it seemed that your selection back then is indeed the correct one. After marrying that Jiang Li, you’ve actually managed to become a Godking this fast. Adding Jiang Li... both husband and wife are now Godkings. Truly enviable. In the Divine Realm, the only married Godking couple is the two of you.” As she said that, the Blood Demon Queen even took a glance at the Asura Godking Luo Fan.

The Blood Demon Queen’s tone and her expression in her eyes was something that all the surrounding Godkings could comprehend. Furthermore, many of the Godkings of the Divine Realm knew of the

ambiguous relationship between the Blood Demon Queen and the Asura Godking.

The Asura Godking Luo Fan seemed to not have sensed it at all.

After a casual exchange with the Three Great Ascender Powers, Qin Yu came to know their purpose in coming. As Qin Yu and his wife Jiang Li were both Godkings, and Qin Yu's strength was something that they all knew of, thus they naturally wanted to have them join into their side.

The Three Ascender Powers were antagonistic against the Eight Great Sacred Lands to begin with anyways. Thus, they did not fear offending them.

Merely...

Qin Yu already had his own plan. Since he could rely on himself, why would he bother relying on others?

Suddenly, a Divine Awareness rapidly spread toward this location from the southern region of the Divine Realm. It directly entered into Qin Yu's mind. "Brother Qin Yu, Congratulations on becoming a Godking. If you have the time, come to the Light Lens City and let's have a talk about our former times."

"Brother Duanmu, I'll go and visit you in the Light Lens City in a short while." Qin Yu replied via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

"Oh? In that case, I'll look forward to Brother Qin Yu." After that Duanmu Yu retrieved his Divine Awareness.

Privately, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu's relationship was extremely good. Merely, at this moment, only the Three Great Ascender Powers came to openly congratulate Qin Yu. Thus, it was difficult for Duanmu Yu to come directly too.

Qin Yu's becoming of a Godking was like a rock being thrown into a lake. It created waves upon waves of ripples. Not long after... the lake resumed its tranquility.

The Divine Realm was the same as before.

The Eight Great Sacred Lands were still determined as the paramount location by countless Deities. The Three Ascender Powers were also towering upon the different locations of the Divine Realm.

As for Qin Yu... ever since after he became a Godking, he seemed to have laid down the flag and stilled the drums. There was no sign of activity from him at all. This had caused the people from the Thunder Punishment City to be confused.

New Cosmos. In the Purple Mystic Palace of the Purple Mystic Star.

At the hundred miles long circumference internal lake of the Purple Mystic Palace. A passageway ran through the entire lake. Qin Yu and Jiang Li was walking through this passageway alongside each other. Occasionally, Qin Yu would cast his gaze at Jiang Li's stomach.

"What are you looking at?" Jiang Li asked with a smile.

"I'm looking to my future child." Qin Yu smiled.

Jiang Li displayed a smile of happiness. She then said. "Brother Yu, these past years, Fei Fei had left the New Cosmos and went to the Divine Realm. He has not been back the entire time. Do you know what he's doing?"

"What else could he do? I reckon he's just there bored. However, that Asura Godking is Fei Fei's master, there's no need to worry about Fei Fei's safety." Qin Yu was extremely relieved.

Suddenly...

A white light was shot toward here from the air. Qin Yu concentrated his gaze and managed to see who it was clearly. It was his third brother Hei Yu. Hei Yu had an extremely happy expression on his face. Once he descended, he immediately said. "Big brother, that Godking of Death has returned."

"Returned?"

With an intention from Qin Yu, he fused his thought with the entire New Cosmos. Qin Yu knew everything that had occurred in the New

Cosmos. The Godking of Death had just finished refining the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure not long ago. During that time, Qin Yu was accompanying Jiang Li.

“Big brother, can we now?” Hei Yu had a hard to concealed excitement in his heart.

Qin Yu looked to Li'er. He then looked to Xiao Hei. With a smile, he said. “This is precisely the day that I had been waiting for. We can now display our strength to the Divine Realm.”

After Qin Yu informed Jiang Lan, Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin, he began the process of ‘laying foundations.’ In order to establish a footing in the Divine Realm, at the very least he ought to have a place to establish the footing in.

The place that Qin Yu had previously chose was... the Foggy Marsh.

At a desolate mountain range area of the Divine Realm, a black gowned Qin Yu appeared. There were only a limited amount of cities in the Divine Realm, thus the majority of the rest of the Divine Realm was desolate and uncultivated.

“In order to construct a city, the building materials are extremely important. My New Cosmos currently only finished forming the Mortal Realm. The materials from there are extremely weak. They are simply unable to compare with the Divine Realm’s stones.”

[ED: Thereby answering the question that most of you had in your minds when I read the comments about crafting. Only Mortal Realm materials.]

Qin Yu sighed in his heart.

The ordinary stones of the Divine Realm were so hard that Deities would need to utilize a weapon in order to hack them apart... As for the Mortal Realm’s stones, any ordinary Deity would likely be able to smash a mountain range into fine dust with merely a wave of their hand.

They were simply not of the same level.

Qin Yu's New Cosmos did not possess any precious materials. Thus, he had come to the Divine Realm.

The nameless mountain range before him stretched long and unbroken for over a hundred thousand miles. Such an enormous mountain range was extremely common in the Divine Realm. Naturally, there were many demonic beasts living within this mountain range.

"The Cyan Alum Stones of this mountain range are ores that are relatively hard." Qin Yu immediately covered the entire mountain range with his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy.

With an intention from his mind, the countless amount of demonic beasts were all sent out of the mountain range by him.

After which...

Qin Yu directly covered the entire mountain range with an enormous amount of Spatial Energy and brought it directly into the New Cosmos. Just like this, the enormous mountain range that continued for over a hundred thousand miles disappeared before the eyes of the countless demonic beasts. This had caused those demonic beasts to be dumbstruck.

"What, what is going on?"

A large black python with a length of a hundred meters spoke human words to inquire the demonic beasts next to him. The demonic beasts beside him were also stunned.

Earlier, Qin Yu had teleported all of the demonic beasts that were spread through the mountain range out of the mountain range. Furthermore, he had placed them all to the same location. The demonic beasts that rarely encountered one another was now gathered together.

The countless amount of demonic beasts were making noise as they discussed among one another.

That enormous mountain range could be considered as their headquarters. They had lived there for that many years, who would've thought that it would suddenly disappear like that.

“To be able to teleport away a mountain range of over a hundred thousand miles, I reckon only the grand and majestic Godkings would be capable of doing that. For that Lord Godking to be willing to spare our lives, it could already be considered as our blessings. Everyone, it’s better for us to search for a new place to live.” A nine tailed golden fox’s aged voice echoed. After that, it lead the way and left.

To the demonic beasts, even if that mountain range was to disappear, it could not be considered as being a large loss. Right away, they began to, one after another, leave to find a new location to live.

Within the boundless outer space of the New Cosmos.

That over a hundred thousand miles long mountain range appeared in the New Cosmos’s outer space. However, when compared with the outer space, this mountain range was extremely tiny. As for Qin Yu himself, he was standing before this mountain range.

“If it was in the Divine Realm, then even Godking level expert would have to spend a great effort to break down this mountain range and pick out the pure Cyan Alum Stones from it. However, in the New Cosmos, it is much simpler.”

With an intention from Qin Yu, the enormous mountain range before him had split into many pieces.

Countless amount of shattered stones began to float in the outer space before him. Suddenly, a meteorite flock was flying toward here from far away. Qin Yu did not mind it. When that ground of meteorite smashed onto these shattered stones, they were directly crushed apart. However, these shattered stones from the Divine Realm did not receive the slightest amount of damage.

The disparity between the hardness was truly too great.

Countless amounts of impure stones were directly cast aside by Qin Yu. Qin Yu had only chosen the Cyan Alum Stones.

This was to construct a city and not to craft a weapon. If Qin Yu wanted to craft a weapon, then he would have to clear up the impurity within the

Cyan Alum Stones carefully.

However now...

Qin Yu had only removed some of the impure stones. All he needed was to gather the Cyan Alum Stones.

“City...” Many appearances of cities appeared in Qin Yu’s mind.

There was Yuchi City, Dazzling Gold City, Floating Snow City, and so on. Majority of these cities possessed extremely simple and unadorned architecture. Qin Yu began to integrate the architecture of the various cities. The appearance of a city appeared in his mind.

When the appearance of the city appeared in Qin Yu’s mind, the countless amounts of Cyan Alum Stones began to assemble together by themselves. City walls, city gates, the various buildings... In only a blink of eye’s time, the entire city was actually completed.

The enormous city was floating in the outer space. Qin Yu executed several hand seals with his hands...

“Formation array, Universe!”

The city walls of the entire city as well as the top of the city all began to have dazzling light flowing through them. The hardness of the entire city had instantly increased by several times.

“However, the amount of Cyan Alum Stones is truly numerous. Constructing a city actually didn’t even require half of those Cyan Alum Stones.” Qin Yu looked to the Cyan Alum Stones to the side as well as the countless amount of floating various other stones. His eyes suddenly started to shine.

The Foggy Marsh of the Divine Realm. An endless amount of fog enveloped this marsh forever.

Qin Yu suddenly appeared within the Foggy Marsh.

“Hff!”

An enormous black hole appeared above Qin Yu’s head. That black hole was so deep that its end cannot be seen. Countless amount of stones flew

out from that black hole and landed on the marsh below Qin Yu.

“It’s sufficient if it covered the surrounding several tens of thousand miles.”

The stones composed of the enormous mountain range were extremely numerous. The marsh was not deep. Quickly, the several tens of thousand miles region in the center of the Foggy Marsh was covered by the countless amount of stones.

After that, the various different shapes of Cyan Alum Stones began to land in order. They created a vast ground composed of Cyan Alum Stones within this Foggy Marsh.

Chapter 29: Fog City

“Buzz~~~”

The space above the Foggy Marsh suddenly started to tremble. An enormous city with a circumference close to ten thousand miles suddenly appeared in the sky. Following that, with an intention from Qin Yu, this enormous city rapidly descended from the sky.

The speed of its descent was extremely fast. However, when it approached the Cyan Alum Stone surface, the speed of its descent suddenly decreased. The enormous city landed on the Cyan Alum Stone surface like a goose feather.

“Bang!”

A slight sound of collision was heard. Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face. This city shall be the residence for his people. A city of with a circumference close to ten thousand miles, even if there were ten million people, this city would still be able to easily contain all of them.

This enormous city, its four directions, the top and the bottom were all encircled with the formation array Universe. Regardless of whether it was the people inside or the people outside, they would not be able to fly into or out of the city from the sky. The only method they could enter and exit the city was through the city gates.

Of course...

If one possessed the strength of a Godking, then one would be able to directly teleport into it.

Qin Yu had already landed beside the city gates. He looked to an empty location above the city gates. According to his design, this location ought to have the name of the city written on it.

“What should I name this city?” Qin Yu began to ponder.

Suddenly, a figure appeared beside Qin Yu. It was Jiang Li.

“Brother Yu.” The very pregnant Jiang Li smiled as she looked to Qin Yu.

“You had sent me over here, what is...” Jiang Li suddenly took note of the enormous city beside her. She was unable to refrain her shock. She looked to Qin Yu and said. “Brother Yu, is this the city that you’ve constructed? Is this our footing in the Divine Realm in the future?”

Qin Yu nodded and said with a smile. “That’s right. This city is sufficiently large. However, to us, creating a city is easy. What’s the most difficult is... how to pacify the Divine Spiritual Energy.”

Jiang Li also nodded.

In the Divine Realm, other than in the cities that were originally there, the other regions of the Divine Realm all possessed extremely frantic and violent Divine Spiritual Energy. How to make the Divine Spiritual Energy become tranquil so that the Deities could absorb it easily. This was the most important matter.

“Brother Yu, isn’t this something that you’re extremely proficient in?” Jiang Li said with a smile.

Qin Yu also smiled.

There was actually a simple method in making a region’s Divine Spiritual Energy peaceful. That was by setting up a space that belonged to oneself and transforming the Divine Spiritual Energy within that space to be tranquil. This was not a difficult matter to do.

Merely, in order to create a space that belonged to oneself, one must at the very least possess a Godking’s level of strength. Furthermore... even if it was the Godkings, it would still be extremely taxing mentally to maintain a space for a long period of time. However, it was different for Qin Yu. Qin Yu merely had to set up a formation array space. The formation array space could then absorb the Divine Spiritual Energy by itself. Thus, the energy within the formation array space would be extremely peaceful.

“Brother Yu, what reason did you have me come here for? Is it just to see this masterpiece of yours?” Jiang Li said while beaming with smiles.

Qin Yu pointed to the city gate. “What do you think we should name

this city?”

“Name?” Jiang Li began to frown. After she pondered for a moment, she slowly said. “Are we still planning to use ‘Purple Mystic’ and name it as Purple Mystic City? However, I feel that we’ll be using the words Purple Mystic too frequently. How about... let’s make it a bit more common. As this city is located in the Foggy Marsh, let’s name it as the Fog City! How about that?”

“Fog City?”

Qin Yu pondered for a moment in his heart. His eyes then shined. He turned to Jiang Li and smiled. “Although this name was simple, the meaning implied by it was extremely clear. Let’s have it as the name of the city.” Qin Yu waved his sleeve. In an instant, two beautiful words written in calligraphy appeared... Fog City!

“Brother Yu, you...’ Jiang Li smiled and curled her lips. She said helplessly. “Aren’t you a bit too impatient? I had merely proposed a suggestion yet you’ve decided upon it right away. It’s not too late if you were to think of the name for a bit longer.”

“Your suggestion is extremely good. There is no need for me to think anymore.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Come, let’s go in the city.” Qin Yu held Jiang Li’s hand and entered into the Fog City.

The constructions of the various buildings in the Fog City were all very relaxed in their design. Although Fog City possessed a circumference close to ten thousand miles, Qin Yu had not thought of recruiting a lot of people. From Qin Yu’s point of view, he believed that... the value of soldiers was determined by their ability and not by the numbers.

As his side would not be participating in the great battle of the Divine Realm. Thus, there was no need for his city to have a lot of Heavenly Deities. As for strengthening the status of the city, all he required were the Godking experts. His side already possessed sufficient Godking level experts.

“Brother Yu, the sky, the ground and all the sides of the Fog City are all protected by that formation array of yours. One could only enter the city

through the entrance gates. If the people were inside the Fog City, how high can they fly?” Jiang Li asked.

If people were not able to fly to a high point in the city, then it would truly be too constraining.

“Regarding this, there’s no need to worry. From seeing outside, the formation array space’s height is only several tens of miles. However, when one enters into the formation array space, one can fly tens of thousands of miles high. This is the peculiarity of formation array spaces.” Qin Yu said with a smile. “Li’er, let’s bring Uncle Lan and them over here now.’

Soon...

An enormous mansion appeared in the sky a hundred miles above Qin Yu and Jiang Li. It was the Purple Mystic Mansion. Many of the Qin descendents within the Purple Mystic Mansion were surprised to discover that the scenery before them had suddenly changed.

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng all teleported beside Qin Yu. As for Qin De, Hei Yu and them, they were all flying toward Qin Yu. Although it was in the Divine Realm, this Fog City was located within the formation array space. Thus, the people within it would not receive the oppressive restrictions of the Divine Realm.

Jiang Lan displayed a cheerful expression on his face. He took a glance at the surrounding and then nodded joyfully. He smiled to Qin Yu and said. “Little Yu, this city is very good. It’s actually completely composed of Cyan Alum Stones. Furthermore, its construction is extremely natural and flowing.” Jiang Lan praised.

This city was constructed by the Cyan Alum Stones directly through the use of control of the New Cosmos. Thus, how could it possibly not possess a natural flow?

Yi Feng also looked to this city with a satisfied expression.

“Qin Yu, have you set up the Conveying Arrays?” Zuo Qiulin’s hoarse voice sounded.

Conveying Arrays?

Only at this moment did Qin Yu remembered about the extremely important Conveying Arrays. Not all the people within the Divine Realm could teleport like the Godkings. The Conveying Arrays were extremely important to a city. Otherwise, that city would be a lone city.

“There’s no need to worry about the creation of Conveying Arrays. After all, it’s extremely easy to set one up.” Godking Yi Feng said with a light smile.

Setting up Conveying Arrays was actually a usage of the spatial laws. As long as one had reached the Godking level, one would be able to easily create a Conveying Array.

Qin Yu suddenly frowned.

“Uncle Lan, Uncle Yi Feng, Senior Zuo Qiulin, although it is easy to set up a Conveying Array, but wouldn’t the destination of the Conveying Array definitely be the other important conveying points of the Divine Realm?” Qin Yu discovered a problem.

Godking Yi Feng also frowned. He nodded and said. “The locations with the most Conveying Arrays in the Divine Realm are all places controlled by the Eight Great Sacred Lands. We merely need to set up eight Conveying Arrays that leads to the Eight Great Sacred Lands. There is no need for us to set up any more Conveying Arrays. Furthermore, the Conveying Arrays there are all concentrated... However, if we were to do that, then the Eight Great Sacred Lands would definitely discover the extra Conveying Arrays. What sort of reaction would they give them?”

The best reaction was to allow Qin Yu’s side to grow without objection.

A slightly bad reaction would be directly destroying the formation arrays set up by Qin Yu’s side.

As for the worse reaction, that would be for them to come and directly eradicate Qin Yu’s Fourth Ascender Power.

Qin Yu believed that of the Eight Great Sacred Lands, other than the Thunder Punishment City and Jiang Fan, the other sides would likely not

come and waste their effort in attacking him. However, if the Eight Great Sacred Lands were to destroy his Conveying Arrays, it would then become problematic.

“The Utmost Eastern Region’s Mount Dazzling Gold and the Utmost Southern Region’s Light Lens City likely would not destroy my Conveying Arrays.” Qin Yu thought in his heart. These two parties possessed pretty good relationship with him. “I’ll set up Conveying Arrays in front of the Eight Great Sacred Lands and see if they would destroy it. From that, I can also see the attitude that they have toward my Fog City.”

“Thunder Punishment City!”

Qin Yu raised his hand and looked to the floating city surrounded by lightning. Below Qin Yu’s foot was the Conveying Array that he had just created. “This is the eighth Conveying Array. Now that all the eight Conveying Arrays had been set up, I’ll just have to wait and see their reactions.”

With a teleportation, Qin Yu returned to the Fog City.

After returning to Fog City, Qin Yu spread his New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy to cover the entire Divine Realm. The focus of his Spatial Energy was on the Eight Great Divine Families.

Every move and action of the Eight Great Divine Families were all within Qin Yu’s observation.

Every day, people would go through the Conveying Arrays in the Eight Great Sacred Lands. Majority of the people would not notice that there was an extra Conveying Array. Even if they did, they would not meddle into other people’s business.

Utmost Western Region’s Mount Blazing Flame. Yu Fang, the Heavenly Deity who was in charge of the Conveying Arrays.

This task was actually extremely simple. That was because, under normal circumstances, there would not be an increase in Conveying Arrays even in a hundred million years. Inspecting the Conveying Arrays was seen as an extremely leisure task.

Although the inspector was required to inspect the Conveying Arrays every day, the majority of the Heavenly Deity inspectors would only inspect the Conveying Arrays once every ten days to half a month's time.

Yu Fang leisurely walked to the location where the Conveying Arrays were concentrated at. He casually took a glance at the Conveying Arrays before him. However, he was stunned.

“Eh? How come, how come there's an extra Conveying Array?” Having inspected the Conveying Arrays for countless years, Yu Fang already knew the number of Conveying Arrays as well as their locations by heart.

Yu Fang's expression immediately became serious. “To be able to set up Conveying Arrays, they ought to be at the very least a Godking level expert.” To involve Godkings, this matter had turned troublesome.

Yu Fang frowned. He then stepped into this extra Conveying Array. After spending some Divine Spiritual Stones, he was directly conveyed to the destination of the Conveying Array.

Suddenly, Yu Fang appeared out of the Conveying Array located outside of the Fog City.

Yu Fang looked to this city before him. He then looked to the boundless amount of dense fog that had covered his surroundings. Then, upon seeing the name of the city, Yu Fang's eyes contracted. “Fog City? How come I've never heard of this city before? Furthermore... there's this much dense fog in the surrounding. Could it be that this is Foggy Marsh?”

In the Divine Realm, only the Foggy Marsh possessed this much fog.

However, it was the first time he had heard of there being a city within the Foggy Marsh.

Yu Fang looked to the Fog City in the distant. His expression suddenly changed. That was because above the Fog City floated an enormous mansion.

Qin Yu who was within the Fog City was looking to this scene with a smile on his face.

As time passed, Qin Yu came to know the reactions of the Eight Great Divine Families of the Divine Realm.

“Mount Blazing Flame is keeping their silence. They also did not destroy the Conveying Array.”

“Light Lens City also did not destroy the Conveying Array. This Duanmu Yu is smart indeed. When he came to know that there was an enormous floating mansion, he guessed right away that it was the Purple Mystic Mansion.”

Of the Eight Great Sacred Lands of the Divine Realm, seven of them did not destroy the Conveying Arrays. When they found out that there was an enormous floating mansion, practically all of the major powers guessed that this city ought to belong to Qin Yu.

Of the Eight Great Sacred Lands, only the Thunder Punishment City destroyed the Conveying Array at the same date they discovered it.

“This Thunder Punishment City, it seems that they’re pretty resolved. They destroyed the Conveying Array the same day they discovered it. I truly wonder what they plan to do next?” Qin Yu lightly smiled and then retracted his Spatial Energy. After that, he proceeded to accompany his wife.

No matter what the Thunder Punishment City wanted to do, Qin Yu would not have the slightest amount of fear.

Thunder Punishment City. Inside a garden beside the Northwest Sage Emperor’s Palace.

Zhou Huo sat on a chair with an ugly expression. The Heavenly Deity maids had already withdrew themselves. Just by seeing Zhou Huo’s expression, those Heavenly Deity maids had managed to guess how bad his mood was.

The space slightly fluctuated. Zhou Tong appeared before Zhou Huo.

Zhou Tong’s face was filled with anger. He looked to Zhou Huo and said. “Big brother, other than Qin Yu, there is no second individual in the Divine Realm who possesses an enormous floating mansion. That Fog

City is definitely Qin Yu's! Since we are this certain, why did you only break the Conveying Array? Are we to swallow this anger of ours?"

Zhou Huo remained silent.

"Big brother! Zhou Tong's face had grown red with anxiety. "That Qin Yu is hostile against our Thunder Punishment City. Who among the entire Divine Realm doesn't know that? If we were to allow Qin Yu to establish himself within the Divine Realm, it would be equivalent to him giving our Thunder Punishment City a firm slap to the face. No matter what, we cannot allow Qin Yu to remain in the Divine Realm while being this grand and majestic. If he were to be this well off, then we would be losing our faces!"

"Second brother, in that case what do you want to do?" Zhou Huo looked to Zhou Tong.

Zhou Tong's voice contained his anger. "It's very simple, we'll destroy it! We'll destroy that Fog City! We'll destroy that Qin Yu! If our Thunder Punishment City's Four Great Godkings were to set off together, even if we cannot kill Qin Yu, we must still destroy that Fog City. If that Qin Yu doesn't die... then we shall have our Lord Father set off... and take care of him at once. We cannot allow Qin Yu to be so unfettered anymore."

Chapter 30: A Brazen Invasion

Zhou Huo had grown silent. His brows were condensed together.

Suddenly, Zhou Huo raised his head. Lightning flickered through his eyes. He fixed his gaze on Zhou Tong. “Second brother, what you said is reasonable. The better off this Qin Yu is, the more face our Thunder Punishment City will lose. In a complex situation, a decisive action is needed... It should be time for us to directly take care of this Qin Yu now.”

Hearing what Zhou Huo said, Zhou Tong displayed a pleasantly surprised expression.

“However, we still need to talk about this matter with our third brother and Zhou Ran. Also, we must inform our Lord Father about this too.” Zhou Huo said.

“Third brother, Zhou Ran, quickly come to the Sage Emperor’s Palace.” Zhou Huo directly said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission.

While the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were gathered together in discussion, Qin Yu was meeting with Duanmu Yu in the Purple Mystic Mansion above the Foggy Marsh’s Fog City.

Inside the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu and Duanmu Yu were seated next to one another.

Duanmu Yu said with a smile. “Brother Qin Yu, before I came here, I was still worried as to whether Brother Qin Yu you would have enough strength to establish yourself in the Divine Realm. However, now that I’ve arrived at this Purple Mystic Mansion, I do not possess even the slightest amount of worry anymore.”

After arriving in the Purple Mystic Mansion, Duanmu Yu met Godking Yi Feng and Godking Zuo Qiulin in succession.

On top of these two great Godkings, there were also Qin Yu and Jiang Li. Merely by the number of Godkings that Duanmu Yu knew of, there was already four. This power was sufficient enough to establish themselves within the Divine Realm.

“Brother Qin Yu, I have a question that I do not know whether I should ask.” Duanmu Yu’s complexion suddenly became a bit serious.

Qin Yu’s heart moved. He said. “Brother Duanmu, please ask away.”

Duanmu Yu smiled apologetically and said. “After I arrived at your Fog City, I’ve discovered many cultivators who have not even reached Deity level within your Fog City. I am a bit confused... could Brother Qin Yu had purposely teleported into the lower realms and brought those people up to the Divine Realm? Are they Brother Qin Yu’s relatives?”

“It could be considered as me bringing them up to the Divine Realm. Practically all of them are my Qin clansmen. Even if they weren’t, they are also people who are related with me.” Qin Yu said with a smile.

The secret of the New Cosmos was not something that Qin Yu wouldn’t casually speak to others of. Although Qin Yu knew Duanmu Yu’s character, he doesn’t know about the character of the other Godkings of the Light Lens City.

Duanmu Yu said with a frown. “Please excuse my boldness. However, Brother Qin Yu, your conducts, although you might allow the people from the lower realm to experience the livelihood of the Divine Realm, those people from the lower realm of yours could only be to stay within the Fog City. It is impossible for those people of the lower realm to be able to live their lives without restriction in the Divine Realm. To live such a prison-like life, isn’t it better for them to continue to live freely in the lower realms?”

“Duanmu...”

Qin Yu was about to say something when his expression suddenly changed.

“Duanmu, trouble has come. I’ll go out and take care of that first.” Qin Yu smiled apologetically. After that, he teleported and disappeared from beside Duanmu Yu.

“Bang!”

A loud collision sound echoed through the heavens. The Four Great

Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were standing in the air. As for the Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong who had attacked the Fog City earlier, he was shocked to see that the Fog City had only slightly shook after receiving his attack.

“Formation array space?” In an instant, Zhou Huo had determined it was a formation array space.

An apathetic looking Zhou Wulian said indifferently. “Big brother, allow me to destroy this Fog City.” A short cyan blade appeared in Zhou Wulian’s hand.

“Woosh!”

That Zhou Wulian waved his short blade. Countless amount of blade silhouettes flew toward the Fog City. Each of the blade silhouette contained an astonishing level of destruction ability.

“Bang!”

A cyan gowned figure suddenly appeared before the blade silhouettes. Countless amount of blade silhouettes ended up slashing on this cyan gowned figure. After the blade silhouettes dissipate away, the cyan gowned figure was not damaged in the slightest. At the same time, black gowned figure appeared beside the cyan gowned figure.

“Trying to destroy my Fog City?” A baleful look appeared on Qin Yu’s face. He looked to the Four Great Godkings before him. “Attacking without declaring, that’s the method of sneak attacking. This is truly the method consistent with your Thunder Punishment City.”

The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City all frowned.

Zhou Ran coldly humphed. “Qin Yu, do not show off on your ability to speak. You have humiliated our Thunder Punishment City time and time again. Today shall be the day that our Thunder Punishment City punishes you.”

“Punish?”

Zhou Hou slightly raised his head. With a trace of smile in his eyes, he

said. “Qin Yu, we had originally wanted to give you some more time. Never would I imagine that you actually wanted to court death and openly constructed a Fog City in the Divine Realm.”

“You all wanted to kill me? Am I mishearing things? Could it be that you all possess the means to kill me?” Qin Yu smiled and ridiculed.

Merely, Qin Yu began to be on guard.

This Zhou Huo was actually this confident, especially being this confident even after knowing that Qin Yu possessed the ability to break apart Spatial Freezing, there could only be a single explanation... the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was at the Thunder Punishment City and might be attacking.

Qin Yu had never seen an Exalted Celestial attacking before. Thus, he did not know how powerful an Exalted Celestial was.

However, Qin Yu knew that... even someone like the Asura Godking would be powerless before an Exalted Celestial. If an Exalted Celestial were to come, then the only thing he could do was flee.

“Li’er, have everyone return to the Purple Mystic Mansion. Quickly.” Qin Yu sent a Mind Voice Transmission to Jiang Li.

At this moment, Jiang Li also came to know about the seriousness of this matter. Without asking anything, she immediately ordered everyone at the Fog City to return to the Purple Mystic Mansion.

Qin Yu’s Spatial Energy began to spread. Once everyone returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion, Qin Yu would immediately send the Purple Mystic Mansion back into the New Cosmos. Qin Yu believed that... as long as they returned to the New Cosmos, his relatives would not receive the slightest amount of danger.

Only at that time would Qin Yu be able to fight against those people from Thunder Punishment City without any worries.

“Brother Yu, all those who are not Godkings have returned to the Purple Mystic Mansion.” Jiang Li quickly replied back with a Mind Voice Transmission.

Qin Yu displayed a smile on his face. With an intention, he had sent the Purple Mystic Mansion back to the New Cosmos. The gaze that Qin Yu looked to the Four Great Godkings before him now also started to contain within it a trace of sharp coldness. “Originally, I had planned to deal with only Zhou Xian. However, your Thunder Punishment City continued to put pressure upon me. In that case, you cannot blame me for it.” As Qin Yu thought that in his mind, the Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in Qin Yu’s hand.

When they saw the Divine Spear Waning Snow in Qin Yu’s hand, the Four Great Godking’s expression all grew solemn.

“This Qin Yu had called his clone out and also took out the Divine Spear Waning Snow right away. It seems that Qin Yu was planning to give it his all.” Zhou Huo and them had all become on guard.

Before the eyes of Zhou Huo and them, Qin Yu was definitely going to die. Thus, they were willing to fight with their all against Qin Yu.

“Attack!”

Zhou Huo said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. However, before Zhou Tong, Zhou Wulian and Zhou Ran could do anything, a countless number of bamboos suddenly appeared from the sky.

Godking Yi Feng’s first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure... Vast Territory!

Godking Yi Feng, Zuo Qiulin and Jiang Lan all appeared beside Qin Yu. With a smile on his face, Godking Yi Feng turned to Qin Yu and said. “Qin Yu, the four of them are trapped within my Spiritual Treasure. It would be impossible for them to escape within a cup of tea’s worth of time.”

“Good, I’ll go in and handle them.” With a movement of Qin Yu’s body, he also rushed into the bamboo forest floating in the sky.

A sharp fierceness flashed through Godking Yi Feng’s eyes. He said via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “Qin Yu, let me lend you a hand.” As for Jiang Li and Zuo Qiulin, they were merely watching by the side. At this moment, there was no need to have the two of them to act.

Within the boundless bamboo forest.

At this moment, the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City were all trapped within the Vast Territory. Although Zhou Huo possessed a Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, it would still require him quite some time in order to break apart the Vast Territory.

And at this period of time, it was the most dangerous moment for the Four Great Godkings.

“Eldest Uncle, what should we do now?” Said Zhou Ran via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. The current Zhou Ran was worried.

This Vast Territory was a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure. Zhou Ran did not have the ability to break through it at all. Among the four that were trapped, only Zhou Huo and Zhou Wulian barely had the strength to break apart this Vast Territory. If the two of them were to join hands, then they would be able to break apart a bit earlier.

“Zhou Ran, do not worry. If you were to encounter someone’s attack, just teleport away.” Said Zhou Huo via Divine Awareness Voice Transmission. “This Vast Territory only possesses the ability to trap people. Although it is relatively hard to break apart to become free, but the four of us all know the location of each other. It is not likely that others would be able to kill us.”

Right when Zhou Huo sent his Divine Awareness Voice Transmission, a stream of cyan air suddenly appeared before Zhou Huo. Suddenly, a portion of that stream of cyan air turned into a leg.

The long leg ripped apart the sky and was kicked forth violently. The Grandmist Spiritual Treasure Vast Territory started to vibrate. The attack from a body formed by a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure was also extremely frightening. However, Zhou Huo still possessed the ability to resist it. Merely...

“Hfff!”

Zhou Huo actually did not block it. He directly escaped with a teleportation.

“What a pity.” The black gowned Qin Yu also appeared. If Zhou Huo had fought against his clone for a moment, then his Divine Spear Waning Snow would have pierced into Zhou Huo’s head.

Qin Yu was worried about Zhou Huo running away. That was the reason why he had used his clone who possessed a weaker attack than his Divine Spear Waning Snow to attack Zhou Huo. Never did he expected that even though this was the case, Zhou Huo still ran away.

“Hff!” A figure suddenly appeared behind Qin Yu’s true body. A cyan colored light ray was directly hacked toward Qin Yu. Its speed was so fast that Qin Yu was unable to block it in time.

The person who had come to attack was precisely Zhou Wulian who held a cyan colored short blade in his hand.

Chapter 31: Freezing

When Qin Yu discovered that the person who had suddenly tried to sneak attack him was Zhou Wulian, Qin Yu's guard had instantly risen to its highest level.

Among the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, this Zhou Wulian was the one that Qin Yu wanted to avoid the most. Although Zhou Huo possessed the Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure and appeared to be even greater of a threat, Qin Yu's current understanding of the Origin Energy was much greater than before. It was so high that his soul had even absorbed the Cosmic Origin Energy.

As the saying goes, know yourself and know your enemy and you will never be defeated.

Qin Yu naturally pay no attention to Zhou Huo at all. However, this Zhou Wulian was different. According to what Qin Yu knew, this Zhou Wulian merely used a second-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure as his weapon. However, his individual power was extremely powerful. Why was he this powerful? What about him was powerful? All of these were something that Qin Yu did not know about. What one didn't know was the most frightening!

“Woosh!”

The cyan colored blade ray was rapidly slashing toward Qin Yu. Qin Yu was able to tell that the flow of time surrounding this cyan colored blade ray would occasionally increase by millions of times and occasionally only increase by several tens of times. However, this cyan blade ray appeared to be extremely harmonizing naturally. At the same time... the countless amount of bamboos within the Vast Territory was actually unable to stop the blade ray in the slightest.

“Bang!”

When the blade ray approached Qin Yu's body, the blade ray suddenly grew bigger. A neat blade trace unexpectedly appeared in that space. Fortunately they were located within the first-rate Grandmist Spiritual

Treasure where the space was so stable that even first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasures cannot easily cut open.

As for Qin Yu himself, he too had directly teleported away.

When Qin Yu reappeared, he had appeared behind the Thunder Nightmare Godking Zhou Wulian. Without the slightest hesitation, he thrust the Divine Spear Waning Snow within his hand. The vague Dark and Yellow Energy on the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow began to move. Like a dragon leaving the water, bringing along it a fatal killing intent, the Divine Spear Waning Snow was thrust toward Zhou Wulian.

The speed was too fast.

Teleport, spear strike, Time Acceleration! All of this was coordinated to perfection.

“This Zhou Wulian, if he do not wish to die, then he could only escape with teleportation.” Qin Yu looked to the Divine Spear Waning Snow with his eyes. With a might of breaking apart everything, he thrust it toward Zhou Wulian. Qin Yu was absolutely confident of the Divine Spear Waning Snow.

At this moment...

“Bang!”

The bamboos surrounding Qin Yu actually split apart and turned into dust. Qin Yu’s attack was too powerful. It had even caused the Vast Territory to receive an enormous shock.

“Oh?”

Zhou Wulian noticed this spear strike. The cyan short blade in his hand took an elegant change in direction. It streaked across a strange curve. Surprisingly and miraculously, the blade blocked the spear right before the spearhead reached Zhou Wulian.

Merely, was the Divine Spear Waning Snow something that one could block head on?

“Eh?” Qin Yu’s expression suddenly changed.

Two extremely soft collision sound was heard. Like a leaping music note, Zhou Wulian's cyan short blade gently tapped the Divine Spear Waning Snow's spearhead twice. The accuracy of the Divine Spear Waning Snow was shifted.

It was the first time that Qin Yu met someone who blocked the Divine Spear Waning Snow through using softness to conquer strength.

In order to use softness to conquer strength, it must also be dependent on how 'firm' something was.

Against the Divine Spear Waning Snow, a weapon that possessed a terrifying attack, not many people in the entire Divine Realm would be capable of doing what Zhou Wulian had did.

Like a deep pond, Zhou Wulian's eyes were extremely tranquil and serene. However, at this moment, he still looked to Qin Yu's Divine Spear Waning Snow with shock. He nodded and said. "Qin Yu, that spear that you held is truly powerful. Just from the slight touch of it earlier, I managed to sense the oppression brought by the Divine Spear Waning Snow... however, a weapon is only a portion of a person's true strength."

Qin Yu smiled.

"Zhou Wulian, are you trying to delay?" Qin Yu said with a smile.

Qin Yu was able to guess Zhou Wulian's current purpose. That was because the current Zhou Huo was wholeheartedly trying to break open the Vast Territory so that they can escape. As for Zhou Wulian, he had came to stop Qin Yu. Merely, from the short exchange earlier, Zhou Wulian already came to know that he cannot face Qin Yu head on. Thus, he began to delay time through speech.

"Indeed."

Zhou Wulian nodded indifferently. "Qin Yu, I am able to sense your strength. For example, the temporal laws... you have reached an extremely high level in Time Acceleration. Your talent is something that I truly admire. Merely, Time Acceleration is not something where faster equates better. Sometimes, one must combine the fast and slow of Time

Acceleration to create the best effect. This is something that one could only learn through the accumulation of countless years of experience. For example me... in the entire Divine Realm, other than the Asura Godking and the Eight Sage Emperors, there is no other expert that is capable of killing me. Even if they knew Spatial Freezing, they would not be able to do it. This is experience... Qin Yu, properly comprehend this.”

Qin Yu began to smile in his heart.

Although what Zhou Wulian said was reasonable, was it actually useful to Qin Yu?

Qin Yu looked to Zhou Wulian. He smiled and said. “Experience is something useful to experts of the same level. However, toward those experts that are definitely stronger than you, experience would be useless. It’s just like how no matter how much experience you possessed, you are still not match for the Asura Godking.” If a place was to be Time Stopped, then you could only allow yourself to be trampled upon.”

“Furthermore...”

Qin Yu pointed the spearhead of the Divine Spear Waning Snow toward the front. “Earlier, you had merely seen the tip of the iceberg of my Divine Spear Waning Snow.” Qin Yu curled his lips and said with a smile. “Well then, I reckon that Zhou Huo was about to break open this space now. Before then, I’ll have a final battle against you.”

“Final battle?” Zhou Wulian frowned.

Qin Yu did not bother to explain. He merely held his spear and said with a light smile. “Be careful.” After that, the shaft of the Divine Spear Waning Snow swayed. Countless amounts of spear silhouettes appeared from the spearhead. One by one, they were cast forth toward Zhou Wulian like a group of pythons trying to engulf him.

“Third brother, second brother, persist for only a bit longer. I am about to be able to break apart the space sealed by this Vast Territory.” Seeing the countless amount of jade green bamboos that were floating before him, Zhou Huo was putting all his focus on using his Clan Protection Spiritual Treasure, Thunder Origin Spiritual Pearl’s might.

The light of the electric Spiritual Pearl that floated above Zhou Huo's head shrunk a bit. Immediately after, it burst into an even greater range.

The bamboos that approached him were being shattered unceasingly.

Zhou Huo's tactic was extremely simple. He planned to have Zhou Wulian and Zhou Tong delay Qin Yu. Only after they break apart the Vast Territory and returned to the Divine Realm could they be at ease again.

In the Divine Realm, they could attack Qin Yu's Fog City. If they were unable to win against him, they could also run away and teleport back into the Thunder Punishment City and then have the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial come and take care of him.

Back then, the Floating Feathers Exalted Celestial had given the order that... when the Exalted Celestial Mount descended till the time when the new Exalted Celestial is born, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial could only attack once. However, before the arrival of the Exalted Celestial Mountain, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial possessed the privilege to kill Godkings.

"How come this Qin Yu's luck is this good? It's one thing for his own strength to be powerful. He actually also has several Godkings helping him." Zhou Huo was striving his best to eliminate the Vast Territory's layer upon layer of obstruction.

Qin Yu's true body was fighting against Zhou Wulian. As for Qin Yu's clone, it was fighting against Zhou Tong. From the surface, it appeared as though his clone had been pinned down by Zhou Tong. However, in actuality...

"If the clone wished to go and disturb Zhou Huo, how could Zhou Tong possibly be able to stop it?" The cyan gowned Qin Yu was like an unequalled God of War. Each fist strike and leg strike from it would cause the space to tremble.

Just its simple attacks possessed extremely frightening power.

Zhou Tong stopping this cyan gowned Qin Yu with great difficulty. He

could accelerate time but the cyan gowned Qin Yu was also capable of that. Qin Yu's clone also possessed the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy and the ability of Time Acceleration.

“Bang!”

The cyan gowned Qin Yu teleported above Zhou Tong in an upside down position. Its fist struck downward violently. That simple fist contained within it a countless amount of oppression and might. It was like a mountain smashing down from above. Down below, Zhou Tong felt shivers go down his spine.

“Block it?”

Zhou Tong had a bitter smile on his face. He chose to dodge the strike with a teleportation.

The Thunder Martial Godking Zhou Tong was famed for his braveness. He loved fighting others head on, using force against force. His body's defense was indeed extremely powerful. However, when encountering the Qin Yu clone that was formed by a first-rate Grandmist Spiritual Treasure, his prided defense, when compared to Qin Yu's clone, was like the cheek of an infant encountering a galvanized iron sheet.

They were simply not of the same level at all.

“Zhou Tong, it appears that you only know how to flee.” The cyan gowned Qin Yu stopped his movement. He did not continue to attack.

Zhou Tong also stopped moving. He was happy that Qin Yu stopped attacking. Merely, after hearing what Qin Yu said, he coldly humped and said. “Qin Yu, we are not sparring here. Instead, this is a battle of life and death. I admit that my defense is inferior to yours. However, does that mean that I must be killed by you because of that? If you do not have the ability to kill me, then stop making those cynical remarks.”

“Oh? You're trying to justify your actions?” The cyan gowned Qin Yu said with a light laughter.

Zhou Tong's old face turned angry red.

In the Divine Realm, it was extremely difficult for a Godking to kill another Godking. That was because the Godkings were capable of teleportation! The exception was the Sage Emperors. That was because they possessed the ability of Spatial Freezing that caused others to be unable to teleport. Of course, the Asura Godking was also capable of easily killing other Godkings.

Merely, there were only eight Sage Emperors. As for those who have comprehended Time Stop, the amount was pitifully few.

Thus... in normal circumstances, when a Godking fought another Godking, once a Godking began to continuously teleport and tangle with his or her opponent, that could only be considered as a conduct of acting shamelessly. That was because if one was unable to win against another but still continue to tangle with one's opponent, then it was indeed a shameless act.

Zhou Tong's heart was filled with anger. However, he possessed a mission... of tangling around Qin Yu's clone. That was the reason why he continued to tangle with Qin Yu's clone even though he was unable to win against it. He himself was also feeling extremely helpless.

After all, of the Four Great Godkings, Zhou Wulian and him were tasked with tangling Qin Yu's main body and his clone. Zhou Huo was tasked with breaking apart the Vast Territory. As for Zhou Ran... The Zhou Ran who was not in the slightest knowledgeable of the temporal laws was simply unable to even accomplish a state of tangling against Qin Yu's clone that was capable of Time Acceleration. It was likely that he would be knocked half deaf by a fist strike before he could even react

"Mn? It's about to break." The cyan gowned Qin Yu said in a low voice.

Qin Yu's main body and his clone were intrinsically a single person. The clone's soul was created through a portion of Qin Yu's spiritual awareness and the soul's body. The cyan gowned Qin Yu was also capable of sensing the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy.

At this moment, he was able to clearly sense that this Vast Territory was in a state of collapse.

“Buzz~~” The space shook. One by one, the bamboos cracked apart and turned into dust. Seeing this, Zhou Tong displayed a cheerful expression on his face.

“Zhou Tong, before you leave, I shall give you a gift.” The cyan gowned Qin Yu said indifferently.

“What?” Zhou Tong looked to the cyan gowned Qin Yu before him. Suddenly, his expression changed.

That was because this cyan gowned Qin Yu turned into a cyan gas. Furthermore, this cyan gas had spread open. The portion of cyan gas that had approached Zhou Tong suddenly turned into a leg. With sharpness, the leg was kicked outward.

Zhou Tong teleported away to dodge the kick.

However, that leg had once again turned into gas. At this moment, Zhou Tong sensed that... in merely a couple breaths more time, the entire space would completely collapse. Thus, at this moment, all of his concentration was placed upon this cyan gas that appeared like a flowing water.

“Pfff!”

Another portion of cyan gas that approached Zhou Tong turned into a fist. In an instant, the fist was struck forth. Zhou Tong teleported again!

“Bang!” Zhou Tong felt that his body had tightened. After that, he felt a bust of pain in his soul. “Not good.” Zhou Tong directly teleported away. And at this moment, the space created by the Vast Territory had finally completely collapsed. Zhou Wulian who had been tangling with Qin Yu the entire time had also teleported out.

In the sky outside of the Fog City. Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Godking Yi Feng and Zuo Qiulin were all standing in the air. As for Zhou Huo and the other three Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City, they all possessed an unsightly expression on their faces.

“Second brother, how is it?” Zhou Huo looked to the pale faced Zhou Tong beside him.

Zhou Tong's complexion was extremely pale. He seemed to be in poor health. "It's nothing. I merely did not notice it at the moment. Truly never had I imagined that not only could Qin Yu's clone turn into gas, it can also turn into other weapons."

"Big brother." Zhou Wulian took a glance at Zhou Huo. He slightly shook his head.

Zhou Huo understood what his third brother was trying to say. Evidently the Fog City was too powerful. The four of them were likely unable to even destroy the Fog City itself.

After taking a glance at the Four Great Godkings that stood side by side before the Fog City, Zhou Huo was about to send a Divine Awareness Voice Transmission to have everyone leave together. It would seem that the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial must set off in the end.

"Everyone of the Thunder Punishment City, today, you all desired to destroy my Fog City and kill those of my Fog City. I believe that it is proper for me to return politeness for politeness." Qin Yu suddenly said with a smile.

Zhou Huo and them sneered in their hearts. They were all anticipating for their father to come handle the matter after they returned.

However, what Qin Yu ended up doing afterward had shocked them.

Qin Yu smiled and pointed with one hand. "Spatial, Freezing!" Right after, with the Fog City as the center, the space within the ten thousand mile range was completely frozen. It was impossible to teleport anymore!

The expression of Zhou Huo and the rest instantly became frozen.

An aura of viciousness was emitted from Qin Yu's heart. "It's time to settle the matter."

Chapter 32: The Death of Godkings

“This, this is... impossible, impossible!” Zhou Huo’s expression immediately turned pale. At this moment, the space that had already been frozen had already clearly told him that this was truly real. Merely, he was unable to accept it.

Even the cold and indifferent Zhou Wulian eyes were overwhelmed with shock.

“Father, this, this is Spatial Freezing?” Zhou Ran stood beside Zhou Wulian. He had been completely dumbstruck.

“This Qin Yu...” Zuo Qiulin looked to Qin Yu. She too had become speechless.

When Qin Yu used this move, other than Jiang Li who already knew about this, all the rest of the people were shocked.

Spatial Freezing!

The Spatial Freezing that only Sage Emperors could use!

The reason why the Sage Emperors were so revered was precisely because of Spatial Freezing, the ability that brings the most fear to the other Godkings. In the countless years, the Sage Emperors were capable of indirectly freezing the space through the use of their Clan Protection Spiritual Treasures. It was also because of this move that they could be considered as the people at the apex amongst Godkings. This Spatial Freezing was a remarkable ability that even powerful experts like the Asura Godking cannot use.

Practically all of the Godkings had determined in their hearts that this Spatial Freezing was a move that only the Eight Great Sage Emperors could use.

However...

At this moment, Qin Yu actually used Spatial Freezing.

“Have you all finished preparing yourselves?” A cruel smile appeared on

Qin Yu's face. He did a grabbing motion and then the Divine Spear Waning Snow appeared in his hand.

Zhou Huo's expression was gloomy like the cold pond's water. He coldly looked to Qin Yu and sneered. "Qin Yu, you are indeed a creator of miracles. Merely, this Spatial Freezing would only make us unable to teleport. Even if we do not teleport, it doesn't mean that you possess the strength to be able to kill us."

Without teleporting and relying merely on speed and attack.

It was no easy feat for Qin Yu to kill the Four Great Godkings.

"Furthermore..." Zhou Huo began to spread his Divine Awareness. In merely a short moment, his Divine Awareness had reached the Thunder Punishment City. Zhou Huo's Divine Awareness immediately reached his father, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's residence.

"Sometimes, the conclusion would not be what one anticipates." Zhou Huo had a slight smile on his face.

Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran, and Zhou Tong began to think that Qin Yu was merely displaying his Spatial Freezing ability. They regained their original confidence. The Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City possessed an Exalted Celestial behind them, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial!

If an Exalted Celestial was to attack, even the Asura Godking would be instantly turned into ashes.

"Truly too arrogant. Qin Yu, allow me to handle this Northwest Sage Emperor." A hoarse voice sounded. At the same time, Zuo Qiulin flew forward.

Qin Yu extended his hand and stopped Zuo Qiulin. He smiled and said. "Senior Zuo Qiulin, I am sufficient enough to take care of the four of them."

"Arrogant!"

Zhou Huo and Zhou Tong practically shouted at the same time. That

Zhou Ran and Zhou Wulian also displayed a cold smile on their faces. Spatial Freezing would only cause others to be unable to teleport. One was still capable of flying. To kill four with one, that would simply be dreaming.

Thunder Punishment City. In a quiet courtyard. A purple gowned silver haired old man had a cold expression on his face. With his hands behind his back, he looked to the east. His gaze seemed to be seeing through the space.

“Spatial Freezing? This Qin Yu is indeed exceptional.” The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial raised his eyebrows and said in a low voice. The scarlet mark within the center of his eyebrows started shining.

After being silent for a moment...

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial said in quietly. “Yan’er... You four are to promptly leave the frozen space area. In a short moment, the hundred thousand miles surrounding the Fog City shall all turn into the Divine Realm’s history.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestials voice strangely sounded in Zhou Huo, Zhou Ran, Zhou Tong and Zhou Wulian’s mind. At the same time, this voice was only heard by the four of them. Qin Yu and the rest were unable to hear it at all.

“Mn? It seems like something happened?” Qin Yu’s chest tightened. It seemed like something had happened earlier. However, Qin Yu was unable to determine what had occurred.

The current Qin Yu still didn’t know that this was a remarkable ability created by the combination of the spatial laws and the temporal laws.

“Second brother, third brother, Ran’er, let’s leave first.” A joyous expression appeared on Zhou Huo’s face.

“Let’s see how this Qin Yu will die.” The resentment that Zhou Tong had toward Qin Yu was not inferior to any other person.

The words spoken by the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial earlier were heard and understood clearly by them... it was evident that their

father was going to turn the hundred thousand mile area surrounding the Fog City into ashes!

Causing the collapse of the world in an instant. This was the strength of Exalted Celestials.

Before Exalted Celestials, Godkings were merely children. The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial attacking and destroying the hundred thousand mile surrounding area, that was definitely something that he could accomplish.

“Let’s go!”

Zhou Huo, Zhou Wulian, Zhou Tong and Zhou Ran turned into four rays of light and began to fly away.

“Qin Yu, you wish to kill us? Haha, in your dreams!” That Zhou Tong’s loud laughter that contained traces of anger echoed through the heavens. Immediately after...

“Little Yu.” Jiang Lan also flew out from the Fog City. He promptly said. “Quickly, we got to go.” Jiang Lan himself was set to leave too. However, Qin Yu lightly smiled to Jiang Lan. “Uncle Lan, there’s no need to worry.”

“No need to worry? Are you saying that your flying speed would be much faster than them? They would be able to fly out of a ten thousand mile area very fast.” Jiang Lan was a bit impatient.

Qin Yu took a glance at the four people before his eyes that were about to disappear.

“Let’s go!”

Qin Yu said in a soft voice.

Just like that, Zhou Tong, Zhou Ran, Zhou Huo and Zhou Wulian stopped in midair. They were unable to move at all. This had stunned Zuo Qiulin, Yi Feng and Jiang Lan.

“This, is Time Stop?” Jiang Lan and them looked to Qin Yu.

What had occurred was very similar to Time Stop as Time Stop also causes others to be unable to move.

“Uncle Lan, could it be that you all have forgotten... that the Spatial Freezing would merely freeze the Divine Realm’s space.” Right after Qin Yu said that, he disappeared before Jiang Lan and them with a teleportation.

Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng remembered.

To use the spatial laws to attack would be extremely powerful. Merely, because all Godkings knew how to teleport, teleportation was useless against Godkings. However now, after Qin Yu had used Spatial Freezing, no Godking could teleport in this region anymore!

What Spatial Freezing froze was merely the Divine Realm’s Spatial Energy.

The New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy was not affected. Qin Yu was able to use the New Cosmos’s Spatial Energy to oppress the Four Great Godkings. Although the strength of these Four Great Godkings were pretty good, but in a situation of being incapable of teleportation and oppressed by a boundless amount of Spatial Energy, it was also extremely difficult for them to resist it.

“Not good.”

The expression of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial within the Thunder Punishment City changed. Although he cannot understand why Qin Yu was capable of teleportation in that sort of circumstances, but he knew...

If he were to not attack by now, then his children will die.

“Humph, I could care less of what sort of genius you are, drop dead!” The red mark in the center of the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s eyebrows became even more vibrantly red. He cast a palm strike out and said softly. “Single Aura Eight Elements!”

Single Aura Eight Elements!

Back when the Six Great Sage Emperors joined hands to handle Qin Yu, their strongest attack was merely the Single Aura Six Elements. Even if the Eight Great Sage Emperors were to join hands, their strongest attack

would only be the Single Aura Eight Elements. However, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial was able to easily use the Single Aura Eight Elements.

Back then, the combined Spatial Freezing of the Six Great Sage Emperors started to tremble from the Single Aura Six Elements. This Single Aura Eight Elements... according to what the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial believed, it ought to be extremely easy for it to break apart the frozen space and kill Qin Yu.

With a teleportation, Qin Yu appeared before the Four Great Godkings of the Thunder Punishment City.

“You, Qin Yu, how are you still capable of using the Spatial Energy?!” Said Zhou Huo with a stern voice in disbelief. The other three Godkings possessed shock, anger, helplessness and anger within their eyes.

The four people that were oppressed by the Spatial Energy all knew very well that this was not Time Stop and was instead Spatial Oppression!

However, the space had clearly been frozen. How was this Qin Yu still capable of using Spatial Energy? This was truly conflicting!

“Don’t bother thinking. It’s impossible for you all to understand why. I shall send you all to your journey. From today hence, the Thunder Punishment City would not have any more Godkings.” Qin Yu thrust the Divine Spear Waning Snow he held in his hand directly toward the one displaying the most hatred in his face, Zhou Tong.

It was an ordinary spear strike. The speed of the spear was not fast either.

Had it been before, Zhou Tong would have many ways to dodge the spear strike. However, the current Zhou Tong who was incapable of moving after being oppressed by the Spatial Energy could only watch as the spear thrust into him.

“Bang!”

A large rumble was heard.

In the enormous Fog City in the distance was the movement of a frightening energy. As for the Fog City, it turned into ashes in an instant. The boundless amount of Origin Energy was about to spread through the surrounding. Qin Yu was able to clearly sense the surging Origin Energy. Even the frozen space began to tremble.

“Mn?”

Qin Yu’s spear continued to thrust forward. At the same time, his expression took a slight change. He immediately started to move his Spatial Energy to block the Origin Energy. “The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial’s attack? What a powerful attack. He ought to be trying to destroy the Fog City and my Spatial Freezing. However, he had miscalculated.”

“Chi...”

The sound of bones and flesh being penetrated was extremely clear. The spear was thrust into Zhou Tong’s chest. Countless rays of energies were shot out from the spearhead. Following the body cavity, those energies entered into the brain and directly shattered the Nascent Soul within the brain. The True Spirit had also been shattered to beyond repair.

“Second brother!”

“Second brother!”

“Second Uncle!”

Zhou Huo, Zhou Wulian and Zhou Ran shouted simultaneously.

“Qin Yu, it’s either your death or the destruction of our Thunder Punishment City!!!” Zhou Huo seemed to have gone mad.

“Are you suggesting that the relationship between us in the past was good?” Qin Yu said with a light smile. Zhou Huo and them were immediately speechless.

“Father!”

Zhou Huo was sorrowfully shouting in his heart. Why didn’t his father, an Exalted Celestial, come kill Qin Yu and save them?

Holding the Divine Spear Waning Snow, Qin Yu flew over to Zhou Wulian's side. With a smile, he said. "Are you confused as to why the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial hasn't come to save you all?"

"Unfortunately, I will not tell you why."

Qin Yu thrust his spear outward once again.

"Impossible. Even if the seven Sage Emperors were to join hands and freeze the space together, they would still not be able to block the Single Aura Eight Elements. Only if the Eight Great Sage Emperors join hands and borrow the Origin Energy to use Spatial Freezing together would they be able to reach the most optimal might for Spatial Freezing. This, this Qin Yu, could it be that he could control eight different kinds of Origin Energy?"

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had miscalculated.

The move that he thought would definitely bring him victory actually did not manage to break the Spatial Freezing.

"Tong'er, your father will avenge you." A single miscalculation from the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial had lost him a son. This time around, the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial took out his strongest weapon... the Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, Original Sin Sword.

An enormous sword with a width the length of a palm appeared in the Thunder Punishment Exalted hand. A frightening shockwave was sent forth.

With a single wave of the enormous sword...

The space slightly vibrated and then stopped moving.

Facing Qin Yu's incoming spear, Zhou Wulian unexpectedly had a smile of freedom. "Death, let it be. There's no need to endure any more hardships. Merely, I would forever be unable to wait until the day where the candles finished burning..."

"Puchi."

"Bang!" A frightening shockwave was emitted from Zhou Wulian's

entire body.

Self denotation!

The self denotation of a Godking!

Qin Yu's true body's defense was inferior to his clone's. He do not wish to receive a self denotation attack from a Godking head on. Qin Yu immediately made multiple teleportations to escape.

“Not good.”

Qin Yu's expression suddenly took a huge change.

“Chi...”

Like a blade slashing apart paper, a ray of transparent sword energy rapidly cut apart the frozen space. The frozen space was being ripped apart unceasingly.

“What a terrifying attack.” Qin Yu was stunned. His soul had fused with the Eight Great Origin Energies, the stability of his Spatial Freezing had already reached its pinnacle. However, his opponent's attack was actually this strong.

Furthermore, this ray of sword energy was coming toward Qin Yu. While the ray of sword energy slashed apart the frozen space, it was being continuously weakened.

“Scatter.”

Qin Yu also retreated. He began to unceasingly utilize the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy to stop this ray of sword energy. While his New Cosmos's Spatial Energy proceeded to withstand the ray of sword energy, the sword energy was also being weakened unceasingly.

The ray of sword energy, after cutting apart Qin Yu's frozen space and a large amount of the New Cosmos's Spatial Energy, finally dissipated. Qin Yu gasped in surprise. For a single sword energy attack to be this powerful, Qin Yu was certain that the attack power ought to be even more frightening than his own Divine Spear Waning Snow. However, Qin Yu didn't know that... the reason why this attack power was even more

frightening than his Divine Spear Waning Snow was not only because the weapon was an Exalted Celestial's Spiritual Treasure, but also because his opponent was an Exalted Celestial.

“Father!”

Zhou Ran cried out painfully. His father Zhou Wulian had already died from self denotation.

“Quickly, run away!” Zhou Huo grabbed Zhou Ran and escaped with a teleportation. If they did not escape now, when would they be able to escape? This time around, the Thunder Punishment City had lost Two Great Godkings. It was an unprecedented enormous loss.

Qin Yu was about to become a nightmare of the Thunder Punishment City.

“Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial?” With an intention from Qin Yu, Jiang Li, Jiang Lan, Zuo Qiulin and Yi Feng were all sent back into the New Cosmos by him. “I must at the very least experience an Exalted Celestial's strength.”

Without any worry now, Qin Yu became eager to test out the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial's strength.

Inside the Thunder Punishment City.

“Yan'er!”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial felt that his sight had turned into one of darkness. The third son that he was most fond of actually died! Zhou Yan actually died!

“Qin Yu.”

The Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial held the Original Sin Sword in his hand. He was planning to attack without regard for anything else.

Suddenly, at this moment...

“Rumble~~~~~”

The world was shaking. Red clouds covered the sky and golden light

illuminated the heaven and earth. A shocking noise of the world vibrating was heard. At this moment, all of the people in Divine Realm stopped their movements and activities. They all raised their head and looked up toward the sky.

An enormous floating mountain slowly descend from above the clouds.

“Martial Younger Brother, according to the rules, from the descent of the Exalted Celestial Mountain till the birth of the New Exalted Celestial, you only have a single opportunity to attack. As for that opportunity, you have already promised it to Jiang Fan. Now that the Exalted Celestial Mountain has descended, if you were to attack Qin Yu now... then you would be violating the rules. In that case, I can only implement the punishment of the Heavens and kill you on behalf of master!”

A figure appeared before the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial. This figure was gradually becoming more clear. It was precisely that silver haired and silver eyed youngster. On the back of his head were three black horns that appeared like feathered crests.

When the Thunder Punishment Exalted Celestial saw this man, his expression took a huge change. Immediately, he said respectfully with a bow. “Eldest Martial Brother!”

Credits

Translator: [Translation Nations](#)

Epub: [Estevam](#) / [dotNOVEL](#)